From: Hansen, Craig
To: Guinotte, John
Subject: Re: SSA question
Date: Thursday, February 2, 2017 4:38:33 PM
Attachments: SEI 2006a.pdf
SEI 2006b.pdf
SEI 2006c.pdf

Hi John:

Apologies for missing you.

The Preble's SEI report comes to mind, but I must caution that it's rather old (2003), but I think it's still probably a good example. I've attached. Take a look and see what you think.

I'll think of some other ones here in a bit too, I'm sure.

Craig.

On Thu, Feb 2, 2017 at 3:52 PM, Guinotte, John <john_guinotte@fws.gov> wrote:

> Hi Craig. I stopped by, but you weren't in your office. I have a question. Do you have a really nice example of a outside contractor project write up that NOAA/CU could use as a template for writing up their snowpack analysis for the wolverine?
>
> I'm thinking of a climate change related contractor piece that fit into a past SSA that you thought was really good. Something they could go off of? Not sure if you have something like this or not?
>
> Many thanks,
> John

Sustainable Ecosystems Institute

2100 SW River Parkway
Fourth Floor
Portland, Oregon 97201

Mailing Address: PO Box 80605
Portland, Oregon 97280

Tel: 503 246-5008
e-mail: sei@sei.org
Website: www.sei.org

Seth Willey
US Fish and Wildlife Service
Denver, Colorado

July 20, 2006

Dear Mr. Willey:

Attached is the report "Evaluation of scientific information regarding Preble's Meadow Jumping Mouse", prepared by the SEI science peer review panel. This completes the second phase of our contract to evaluate the diverse materials on the taxonomic status of this subspecies.

You will see that the science panelists have elected to write a joint report, reflecting their unanimous opinion on the scientific issues. No substantive disagreements in either substance or tone arose between the panelists. Hence this report reflects a true consensus.

The panelists find that, on balance, the evidence presented against the taxonomic validity of the Preble's Meadow Jumping Mouse (PMJM) is not compelling. Instead current evidence suggests that the taxon is diagnosable, albeit recently evolved, and that current taxonomic practice is supported. The full explanation of the panel's reasoning is provided in the report. However I may summarize it here:

1. A crucial test of taxonomic status (notably of all original morphological characters, and using specimens used in the initial description) has yet to be carried out. To an extent, this renders discussion of other characters moot.

2. After considering issues of data quality and sampling, and of analysis, there is little evidence in mitochondrial DNA data for any haplotype sharing among putative taxa. (Note that low levels of haplotype sharing (e.g. as presented by Ramey et al) are still consistent with gene flow between differentiated subspecies). Considered together with microsatellite data that suggest differentiation, the available evidence suggests that PMJM can be reliably diagnosed.

3. Lack of evidence for differentiation at morphological or ecological characters is not in itself sufficient grounds to argue for synonomy, given observed genetic differentiation.

4. Key differences between researchers are underlying philosophical approaches to testing subspecific status. The panel supports the use of

all available information in a framework that recognizes current taxonomic practice.

Overall, the panel believes that the case has not been made for taxonomic change, while available evidence supports validity of PMJM as a subspecies under most definitions. Further work would clarify the situation; however based on currently 'best available science', it appears that PMJM is distinguishable on at least some bases.

All readers should recognize that taxonomy is a field undergoing evolutionary change of its own. The integration of genetic data into 'classical' taxonomy is far from complete, and there are as yet no clear guidelines on, for instance, which characters are more or less 'important'. There will be many cases where expert opinion will be divided. Studies of multiple characters (such as those provided here by the protagonists in the debate over PMJM) will be essential to understanding difficult cases. In the case of the Preble's Meadow Jumping Mouse however, the panel unanimously conclude that the weight of evidence currently clearly supports retention of the subspecies as a valid taxon.

Peer review is an essential component of the science process, and all scientists typically recognize that cherished data, analyses and interpretation may ultimately be overturned by new information. The peer review panel has carefully considered all the information provided by the participants in the debate over PMJM. Although the panel ultimately has favored one scientific position over another, the only true 'winner' in this debate is science itself. I believe that the panel has done an excellent job at clarifying the issues, and providing a sound basis for understanding this complex question.

Sincerely

Steven P Courtney
Vice-President
Sustainable Ecosystems Institute

Sustainable Ecosystems Institute

EVALUATION OF SCIENTIFIC INFORMATION REGARDING PREBLE'S MEADOW JUMPING MOUSE

Sustainable Ecosystems Institute
PO Box 80605
Portland OR 97280
Website http://sei.org
Tel 503 246 5008
Email: sei@sei.org

Sustainable Ecosystems Institute

EVALUATION OF SCIENTIFIC INFORMATION REGARDING PREBLE'S MEADOW JUMPING MOUSE

Science Review Panel and Authors*:
Dr. Brian S. Arbogast
Dr. John P. Dumbacher
Dr. Scott J. Steppan

*Order of authors is alphabetical by last name

SEI Staff:
Dr. Steven P. Courtney (Facilitator and Project Lead)
Lisa A. Sztukowski

Sustainable Ecosystems Institute is a non-partisan organization of scientists dedicated to using their technical expertise to solve ecological problems. Headquartered in Portland, Oregon, the Institute works nationally and internationally. SEI specializes in independent scientific review. Visit http:// sei.org and http:// sei.org/peerrev.html for more details. Contact SEI at sei@sei.org

Cover photo courtesy of USFWS (http:// mountain-prairie.fws.gov/preble/)

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

This scientific panel was charged with evaluating existing data and analyses on the taxonomic status of Preble's jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*). In particular, the panel was asked to determine why two research groups--Ramey et al. (2005; hereafter REA) and King et al. (in press, Mol. Ecol.; hereafter KEA)-- came to opposite conclusions regarding the validity of *Z. h. preblei* as a distinct subspecies. In doing so, the panel considered a wide variety of information, including the reports and recently-published papers of REA and KEA, and a number of third-party critiques of the two studies. We also had opportunities to discuss a variety of questions and concerns with the principle investigators for each study and other scientists during the public panel meeting in Ft. Collins, Colorado, July 6-7, 2006. The panel also re-examined and reanalyzed portions of the original datasets of REA and KEA.

The panel concluded that two of the lines of evidence presented by REA (their analyses of cranial morphometrics and ecological exchangeability) are based on insufficient data to support their suggestions for taxonomic change. Specifically, REA's cranial morphometric analysis did not adequately test the original characters, or specimens, on which the taxonomic description of *Z. h. preblei* was based. Similarly, the panel found that the criterion of ecological exchangeability had not been adequately tested by REA or others. At this point in time, there are no data that are sufficient to address either Krutzsch's (1954) original description of *Z. h. preblei* or whether this taxon is ecologically exchangeable with other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius*.

Both REA and KEA analyzed mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) sequence data and microsatellites in an attempt to determine whether *Z. h. preblei* is genetically distinct from other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius;* however, the two studies varied in the amount of data and sampling strategies employed. The most significant difference between the two studies in terms of data was whether *Z. h. preblei* shared any mtDNA haplotypes with other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* examined. REA found that there was evidence for a low level of haplotype sharing (i.e., ~11% between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris*). KEA found no evidence for haplotype sharing among any of the subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* examined. The source of this disagreement is the different mtDNA sequences obtained by REA and KEA for several museum specimens from the University of Kansas, Museum of Natural History (KUMNH). Our re-analysis (detailed in the report) of the original chromatograms provided to the panel by the first authors indicates that there is evidence of contamination in some of the samples (i.e., there is clear evidence of multiple, different haplotypes in a single chromatogram), and that many of the sequences found to differ between the two studies were based on poor chromatogram quality (i.e., chromatograms with many ambiguous base calls) and/or quantity (i.e., based on only a single sequencing read, rather than multiple overlapping reads that allow for corroboration of sequence accuracy and purity). Based on our inspection and re-analysis of the data, the panel has determined that there is no definitive evidence for any sharing of mtDNA control region haplotypes between *Z. h. preblei* and any of the other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* examined.

In terms of the microsatellite data, the two studies largely agree. Both REA and KEA recover the same three primary clusters in STRUCTURE analyses (including a *Z. h. preblei* cluster), they estimate similar N_em and similar F_{ST} values (which also documents statistically-significant subdivision), and they both find a lesser degree of subdivision within *Z. h. preblei*. The panel believes that some of the most significant differences between REA and KEA with regard to their interpretations of the microsatellite data in particular, and the status of *Z. h. preblei* in general, are philosophical, and stem from issues relating to the definition of subspecies, determination of biological vs. statistical significance, and choice of null vs. alternative hypotheses in scientific inquiry.

Overall, the panel concludes that the available data are broadly consistent with the current taxonomic status of *Z. h. preblei* and that no evidence has been presented that critically challenges that status. However, we also note that *Z. h. preblei* appears to be at a stage in its evolution in which clearly determining taxonomic rank will not be easy to do, and that large groups of scientists are unlikely to reach a unanimous consensus concerning its status. The panel believes that there are additional data that could be collected that may help to further clarify this issue. First, a thorough analysis of the original characters and specimens used by Krutzsch (1954) to describe *Z. h. preblei* is required. Second, the KUMNH specimens found to have conflicting mtDNA control region sequences by REA and KEA should be re-analyzed by multiple, independent labs that specialize in obtaining sequence data from "ancient DNA." This should provide unequivocal evidence for the true mtDNA sequences for these specimens. Finally, the geographic and taxonomic scope used to evaluate *Z. h. preblei* should be expanded. Both REA and KEA examined only five of the 12 recognized subspecies of *Z. hudsonius*. The evolutionary and biogeographic history, as well as the taxonomic status of *Z. h. preblei* could be evaluated more critically within this broader framework.

BRIEF OVERVIEW OF THE REPORT

We summarize our findings here regarding why the two sets of studies (those of Ramey et. al. and King et al.) came to different conclusions regarding the validity of *Z. h. preblei* as a distinct subspecies. We organize our findings into 6 sections:

1. an overview of the studies for the data collected, analysis, key results, and conclusions
2. a discussion of what we conclude are the sources of disagreement between the studies
3. a summary of our conclusions regarding the types of evidence and resolution of the disagreements
4. a final summary of the available evidence
5. our evaluation of how the data conform to several common subspecies conventions or concepts
6. comments on information needed to resolve any outstanding questions.

Where applicable, most of these sections are further divided into 4 areas based on REA's 4 lines of evidence; morphology, ecological exchangeability, mitochondrial DNA, and microsatellites. Within Section 2, we include a reexamination and reanalysis of the pivotal 15 KUMNH DNA samples that are a major source of disagreement between the two sets of studies (because most of them had different DNA sequences estimated by the 2 studies).

TABLE OF CONTENTS

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY 3
BRIEF OVERVIEW OF THE REPORT 5
TABLE OF CONTENTS 6
THE PEER REVIEW PROCESS 7
SECTION 1. OVERVIEW OF THE STUDIES 10
MORPHOLOGY 10
Overview of Ramey et al. (2005) 10
Overview of King et al. (in press, Molecular Ecology) 11
ECOLOGICAL EXCHANGEABILITY 11
Overview of Ramey et al. (2005) 11
MITOCHONDRIAL DNA 11
Overview of Ramey et al. (2005) 11
Overview of King et al. (in press, Molecular Ecology) 13
MICROSATELLITE DATA 14
Overview Of Ramey et al. 2005 15
Overview of King et al. (in press, Molecular Ecology) 18
SECTION 2. SOURCES OF DISAGREEMENT BETWEEN THE TWO STUDIES 20
MORPHOLOGY 20
ECOLOGICAL EXCHANGEABILITY 20
MITOCHONDRIAL DNA 20
Use of Museum Specimen DNA 22
REANALYSIS OF SELECTED SEQUENCES AFTER REEXAMINATION OF ORIGINAL SEQUENCE FILES: CONTROL REGION 23
SECTION 3. DIFFERENCES IN CONCLUSIONS BETWEEN THE TWO STUDIES 31
MITOCHONDRIAL DNA DATA 31
MICROSATELLITE DNA DATA 32
PHILOSOPHICAL DIFFERENCES 35
SECTION 4. SUMMARY OF THE EVIDENCE 40
MORPHOLOGY 40
ECOLOGICAL EXCHANGEABILITY 41
MITOCHONDRIAL DNA 41
MICROSATELLITE DNA DATA 42
SECTION 5. EVALUATION OF *Z. H. PREBLEI* STATUS UNDER SELECTED SUBSPECIES CONCEPTS 44
SECTION 6. POTENTIAL ISSUES FOR FUTURE RESEARCH 47
MORPHOLOGICAL STUDIES 47
ECOLOGICAL EXCHANGEABILITY 47
MITOCHONDRIAL DNA 47
MICROSATELLITE DNA 48
BIBLIOGRAPHY* 49
APPENDIX 1: CURRICULA VITAE 56

THE PEER REVIEW PROCESS

Sustainable Ecosystems Institute (SEI) is a public-benefit non-profit organization dedicated to scientific resolution of issues. The institute had carried out numerous peer review processes on endangered species and related resource management concerns. SEI was contracted by the US Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS) to evaluate scientific materials on the Preble's Meadow Jumping Mouse. The basic charge of the review process was to 'analyze, assess, and weight the reasons why the data, finding, and conclusions of King *et al*. differ from the data, finding, and conclusions of Ramey *et al*.'

The terms of the contract are set out in the contractual document. They include the following:

- Selection of reviewers
- Organizing, structuring, leading and managing the scientific review panel
- Managing and producing a final report
- Maintaining an official record for this process

SEI administers a standing group of reviewers of conservation science (the Conservation Science Network). In addition we maintain strong contacts with numerous other scientists active in this area of research. In selecting scientists for this peer review panel, we followed our normal procedure of consulting our database for potential reviewers, and also consulting with SEI board members (e.g. Prof. W. Watt of Stanford University) and previous SEI panelists (e.g. Dr. J. Dumbacher of Cal. Academy of Science). In this instance we were somewhat restricted in our choice of our reviewers in that we were prohibited from employing any scientists who had previously participated in any significant manner in discussions of PMJM. This effectively eliminated a large proportion of US scientists concerned with application of genetics techniques to taxonomic issues in small mammals. Following the dictates of the contract we sought a panel that was 'balanced, independent, and objective ...with the appropriate expertise' including panelists that were 'established, [with] high-caliber scientific credentials (based on peer reviewed publications) in genetics and systematics, with preference given to those experienced with mammalian genetics and systematics'.

We identified some 12 individuals that appeared to meet the criteria of scientific excellence, appropriate experience, and lack of conflicts of interest. Given the extremely constrained timeframe of this project (essentially 4 weeks) we approached all potentially qualified individuals about their willingness to serve on the panel. Not all scientists responded, and some were unable to meet the timelines of the project due to impending field seasons etc. One potential panelist agreed to serve but identified a potential conflict and SEI decided not to employ him. Five qualified scientists agreed to serve and were constituted as the panel. Later (after the panel had been constituted) a sixth scientist (Dr. George Barrowclough of AMNH) expressed willingness to serve (he was not included in the panel which was already active).

The five panelists selected were:

Dr. Brian Arbogast (Humboldt State University)
Dr. Jack Dumbacher (Cal Academy of Sciences)
Dr. Eric Routman (San Francisco State University)
Dr. Scott Steppan (Florida State University)
Dr. Ron Van Den Bussche (Oklahoma State University)

All panelists were well qualified to serve on the panel, and brought a wealth of expertise to the issue. All were interviewed by Dr. Courtney of SEI about their abilities, expertise and any potential conflicts. No serious problems were identified. All 5 panelists completed a conflict of interest statement derived from that used by the National Academies of Sciences. SEI was confident in the ability of all the panelists to reach fair and objective evaluations of the materials. However, early in the review process, representations were made by the National Geological Survey that one of the panelists selected by SEI (Dr. Routman) had trained in the same laboratory as one of the potential protagonists to the PMJM debate. Dr. Routman had himself raised this issue with Dr. Courtney during the selection interview but neither considered it significant (following standard practice in selecting e.g. NSF review panels). However given the extreme sensitivity of the PMJM debate, Dr. Routman offered to recuse himself, in an effort to ensure that the process was seen to be fair. The panel was then reduced to four scientists. Unfortunately another panelist (Dr. Van Den Bussche) was unable for personal reasons to attend the panel meeting. Although he participated in initial discussions of materials, he did not hear testimony or other information at the meeting, and SEI decided that it would be unfair to all concerned to ask him to continue to participate. Hence the panel was eventually reduced to just three scientists - Drs. Arbogast, Dumbacher and Steppan. Their vitae are attached as Appendix 1.

The panel discussed the available materials (including all primary sources, and other materials suggested by interested parties such as previous peer reviews, unpublished theses, etc.). In addition the panel (through SEI) contacted the primary scientists and other interested parties, to explain the process, and to solicit any additional scientific materials or scientific opinions that the parties wished to present. Several parties elected to develop materials (mostly emailed comments) to submit to the panel.

The panel also asked to see some of the primary data collected by the two research groups (Ramey et al. and King et al.), in an effort to evaluate data quality.

After initial discussions to set the scope of the project, the panel met on July 6 and 7 in Fort Collins Colorado, in a public meeting. Drs. King and Ramey were present and responded to questions posed by the panelists. Other scientists also attended, and they also participated in discussions led by the panel. Two scientists (Dr. Vignieri (currently of Sussex University) and Dr. Patton (UC Berkeley)) did not attend but were able to telephone into the meeting, and to make comments to the panel, and to respond to questions from them. Full transcripts of this meeting are in preparation, and will be appended to this report.

At the outset of this project, SEI instructed the panelists that all decision-making authority rests with USFWS and that the panelists were charged solely with a scientific evaluation of one part of the scientific record regarding PMJM (but not for instance issues of rarity, management, or status under ESA). The panelists rigorously adhered to this guideline. In addition, SEI made clear to the panelists that they were in no way obligated to reach a consensus and that they should each express their separate opinions as necessary. In this case, the panel did not disagree on any substantive or stylistic issue. Hence this report, although it reflects a strong consensus of all three panelists, also mirrors the individual opinion of each panelist.

SECTION 1. OVERVIEW OF THE STUDIES

MORPHOLOGY

Of the two sets of studies, only REA examined morphological data to test Krutzsch's (1954) original definition. Krutzsch gave a differential diagnosis by comparing *preblei* to *campestris* and *pallidus*, noting that it most closely resembled *campestris*. Krutzsch listed the following 7 traits that distinguished *preblei* from the topotypes of *campestris*:

1. upper parts generally dull, averaging lighter, less black-tipped hair
2. dorsal band less distinct, sides duller
3. averaging smaller in most cranial measurements taken
4. least interorbital constriction narrower
5. auditory bullae smaller, less inflated
6. incisive foramina narrower, not truncate posteriorly
7. frontal region usually more inflated.

OVERVIEW OF RAMEY ET AL. (2005)

Data and Sampling — REA examined 40 *preblei*, 41 *campestris*, and 37 *intermedius*. Neither type nor topotype specimens of these 3 taxa were examined. None of the other 8 other subspecies in *Z. hudsonius* were examined (Krutzsch only compared *preblei* to *Z. h. campestris* and *Z. h. pallidus*). Of the 7 discriminating traits cited by Krutzsch (1954), REA tested 2; skull size (using 9 cranial distances) and interorbital constriction, citing their inability to quantify the other traits.

Analyses — REA tested for the distinctiveness of *preblei* in 2 ways; they tabulated the number of cranial traits that were significantly smaller in *preblei* than in their sample of *campestris*, and they used linear discriminant analysis (LDA) with the criterion that taxa were distinguishable if ≥90% of specimens could be correctly classified to subspecies with jackknifed posterior probabilities ≥95% (after removal of outliers). The 90% assignment probability is one proposed by REA and in Wehausen and Ramey (2000). This is a relatively conservative standard and has not been widely followed as yet.

Key Results — Interorbital breadth was smaller in *preblei* than *campestris* ($P<0.05$) but the degree of separation, 0.54 standard deviations, was small. Several other univariate measures were larger in *preblei* and principal components analysis (PCA) of the cranial data indicated that *preblei* variation was almost entirely contained within *campestris* variation, although on average having larger size (not smaller, as Krutzsch stated). In LDA, only 42% of samples could be correctly classified at high confidence, although it was not reported what percentage were correctly classified in the non-bootstrapped analysis (the 95% confidence standard will necessarily reduce the percent considered correctly classified relative to a single analysis). Although the authors did not highlight it, the PCA did suggest that *preblei* is distinguishable from *intermedius*; 82% of *intermedius* fall outside the shape-space (convex polygon) of *preblei* and 35% of *preblei* fall outside the polygon of *intermedius*.

Key Conclusion — REA's analyses did not support *preblei* as morphologically distinguishable from the other subspecies. They asserted that distinguishability is best addressed with multivariate data, not single characters. Based on these results, REA recommended synonymy with *campestris* and *intermedius*.

OVERVIEW OF KING ET AL. (IN PRESS, MOLECULAR ECOLOGY)

KEA did not examine morphology.

ECOLOGICAL EXCHANGEABILITY

OVERVIEW OF RAMEY ET AL. (2005)

Data and Sampling — REA tested ecological exchangeability (Crandall et al. 2000) by exploring the literature for evidence of adaptive differences such as life history or (functional) morphology. The extent of the literature survey was not presented, but in a commentary, Vignieri et al., (2006) stated that they could find only a handful of relevant papers.

Analyses — The criterion for recognizing ecological differences appears to be "major habitat and/or climatic differences" (REA, p. 340).

Key Results — REA found no "major" published differences in morphology, life history, or habitat.

Key Conclusion — Unable to reject a null hypothesis of ecological exchangeability between *preblei* and other subspecies. However, REA noted that "the absence of evidence" is not the same as "the evidence of absence".

MITOCHONDRIAL DNA

Both REA and KEA examined portions of the mitochondrial genome in their respective studies. These two data sets, and conclusions drawn from them, are one source of substantial disagreement between the two studies. Below we provide an overview of the mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) data examined in each study. We conclude this section by describing how the mtDNA data, and conclusions based on these data, differ between the two studies.

OVERVIEW OF RAMEY ET AL. (2005)

Data and Sampling — REA analyzed a 346 base pair (bp) segment of the mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) control region (CR) for 205 individuals (sequences were deposited in Genbank with the accession numbers AY598142-AY598316). These included 58 *Z. hudsonius preblei*, 33 *Z. h. campestris*, 32 *Z. h. luteus*, 35 *Z. h. pallidus* and 47 *Z. h.*

intermedius. This represents 5 of the 12 recognized subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* (see Fig. 1, REA). Some samples (such as those of *Z. h. preblei*) came from modern, high-quality tissues, whereas others (such as those from other subspecies) consisted of tissue snips removed from museum study skins ("ancient" DNA). For outgroups, data from a homologous region of the mtDNA control region were obtained from 17 western jumping mice (*Z. princeps*). Details of laboratory techniques used to extract, amplify and sequence the mtDNA control region are provided in REA. Geographic sampling for each of the five subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* consisted of a relatively wide range of localities, with a small number of individuals sampled per locality (see REA, Fig. 3, Appendix 2).

Analyses — REA used several approaches to evaluate the phylogenetic position and population structure of the mtDNA control region haplotypes found in *Z. h. preblei* relative to those found in the other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius.* They also used these data to evaluate whether recent gene flow between *Z. h. preblei* and other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* has occurred. Although not exhaustive, below is a summary of the major analyses they performed.

1. Phylogenetic analysis (based on distance, likelihood and parsimony criteria) of the mtDNA control region haplotypes. REA presented a neighbor-joining tree based on a best-fit model of nucleotide evolution (REA, Fig. 3). The tree is rooted with representative haplotypes from *Zapus princeps* and bootstrap values greater than 50 are shown at each node. Results of the likelihood and parsimony analyses are not shown, but were stated to be congruent with the neighbor-joining tree except with regard to the positioning of terminal taxa. Tree inference and nodal support was computed using the computer program PAUP* 4.0b10 (Swofford, 2002).

2. A molecular analysis of variance (AMOVA) was performed using the computer program Arlequin 2.0 (Excoffier et al. 1992) to determine the proportion of genetic variance within and between subspecies and populations.

3. A coalescent likelihood approach was used to estimate recent gene flow using the computer program MDIV (Nielson and Wakeley 2001).

Key Results— The key results of the mtDNA analysis of REA are:

1. *Z. h. preblei* was not reciprocally monophyletic relative to any other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* based on phylogenetic analysis of the 346 bp of mtDNA control region examined (see REA, Fig. 3).

2. Seven specimens of *Z. h. campestris* had mtDNA control region haplotypes identical to those of *Z. h. preblei.*

3. Analysis of molecular variance between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris* revealed that most of the genetic variation was within (63%) rather than between (37%) these putative subspecies.

4. MDIV analysis of the mtDNA control region data showed low, but non-zero estimated levels of very recent gene flow between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris.* No recent gene flow was detected between *Z. h. preblei* and the other subspecies examined.

Key Conclusion — *Z. h. preblei* is not a distinct subspecies; rather, they conclude that *Z. h. preblei* is a subpopulation of *Z. h. campestris.*

OVERVIEW OF KING ET AL. (IN PRESS, MOLECULAR ECOLOGY)

Data and Sampling —— For the mtDNA portion of their study, KEA examined a total of 1,380 bp representing portions of both the non-coding control region (374 bp) and the protein-coding cytochrome-b gene (1,006 bp). These sequences have been deposited in Genbank under accession numbers DQ664546-DQ664900 (control region) and DQ664901-DQ665221 (cytochrome b). Like REA, 5 of the 12 recognized subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* were examined, representing 13 geographic locations. The number of specimens examined was 322 for the control region and 320 for the cytochrome-b gene. There were 25 and 56 haplotypes present in these 2 data sets, respectively. These samples all came from modern tissues (typically ear punches or frozen tissues). In addition to these samples, KEA also obtained mtDNA control region data for 15 specimens from the University of Kansas Natural History Museum (KUNHM) that were also examined in the REA study (see KEA, Table 1B). These samples represented 7 of the 10 haplotypes reported as being shared among subspecies by REA. Details of laboratory techniques used to extract, amplify and sequence the mtDNA control region and cytochrome b gene are provided in KEA. Geographic sampling for each of the 5 subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* differed from that of REA in that KEA sampled fewer localities with a larger number of individuals sampled per locality. Also, the geographic sampling strategy of KEA focused on areas that were not at or near the contact zones between subspecies.

Analyses — KEA used a variety of approaches to evaluate the phylogenetic position and population structure of *Z. h. preblei* relative to those found in the other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius.* They combined their control region and cytochrome b data based on the results of an ILD test (Farris et al. 1994). They also used these data to evaluate whether recent gene flow between *Z. h. preblei* and other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* has occurred. Although not exhaustive, below is a summary of the major analyses they performed.

1. Phylogenetic analysis (based on parsimony and partitioned Bayesian analysis) of the mtDNA control region and cytochrome b data. Like REA, KEA used *Z. princeps* as an outgroup in phylogenetic analyses. For parsimony analysis, KEA used the program PAUP* 4.0b10 (Swofford 2002). Nodal support for parsimony trees was assessed using non-parametric bootstrapping. Partitioned Bayesian analysis of the combined data set was performed using the computer program MrBayes 3.0 (Huelsenbeck and Ronquist 2001). The parsimony and Bayesian trees are presented in KEA, Fig. 5.

2. Intraspecific haplotype networks for the control region and cytochrome b data were

inferred using the program TCS (Clement et al. 2000). The haplotype network for the cytochrome b data is shown in KEA, Fig. 3. This analysis implemented the statistical parsimony approach of Templeton et al. (1992) and Crandall et al. (1994).

3. A molecular analysis of variance (AMOVA) was performed using the computer program Arlequin 2.0 (Excoffier et al. 1992) to determine the proportion of genetic variance within and between subspecies and populations. Both F_{st} and Φ_{st} were estimated.

Key Results — The key results of the mtDNA analysis of KEA are:

1. KEA's analysis of the control region data produced different sequences than those reported by REA for 13 of the 15 KUMNH specimens examined in both studies (see KEA, Table 1B). All 7 specimens of *Z. h. campestris* reported to have *Z. h. preblei* haplotypes by REA were found by KEA to have common *Z. h. campestris* haplotypes.

2. For the combined control region and cytochrome b data sets, *Z. h. preblei* did not share any haplotypes with any other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius*. No haplotypes were shared by any 2 subspecies examined. No haplotypes of *Z. h. preblei* occurred within a clade containing haplotypes of other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius*. However, in the rooted parsimony and Bayesian analyses (KEA, Fig. 5), *Z. h. preblei* was not reciprocally monophyletic with respect to the other subspecies (this part of the tree did not have a high degree of resolution in the rooted analyses).

3. Statistical parsimony analysis of the sequence data from each mitochondrial gene region produced similar haplotype networks. The cytochrome b haplotype network (KEA, Fig. 3) indicated that within the (*Z. h. preblei-intermedius-campestris*) networks, haplotypes made up of individuals from each subspecies clustered together.

4. Analysis of molecular variance from each gene region indicated strong, significant genetic differentiation among the 5 subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* examined. The global Φ_{st} was 0.96, indicating that nearly all (96%) of the haplotypic variance was distributed between subspecies.

Key Conclusion — KEA concluded that *Z. h. preblei* is a genetically distinct subspecies, not sharing any haplotypes with *Z. h. campestris* or any other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius.*

MICROSATELLITE DATA

Microsatellites or STRs ("short tandem repeats") are segments of tandemly-repeated DNA, found primarily in the nuclear genome of vertebrate animals. The repeat regions typically consist of 2-4 bases repeated over and over, often hundreds of times. For example, a microsatellite containing an AC repeat may contain a lead-in sequence of DNA followed by dozens or even hundreds of ACs repeated, and then followed again by another sequence. The normal sequences flanking the repeat can be used to PCR amplify the microsatellite.

The number of tandem repeats in microsatellites can evolve quickly, and so many natural populations can have dozens of alleles at each variable microsatellite locus. Each allele will differ in the number of repeats that causes differences in the length of the region. Variation is assessed by PCR amplifying across the repeat array and evaluating the size of the resultant fragments, usually on an acrylamide gel or an automated capillary DNA sequencer. Individuals can be scored for which alleles they carry.

Populations can differ in which alleles are present, the frequencies of alleles at each locus, and the variance-covariance structure of alleles across multiple loci. These differences at microsatellite loci afford incredible power to detect and resolve differences among populations. Geneticists have derived several techniques for estimating parameters associated with population isolation, population size fluctuations, migration rates among populations, and geneticists can use these properties to assign individuals to candidate populations.

Microsatellite markers have several advantages: they are fast evolving, usually autosomally inherited (ie. they are rarely sex linked), relatively easy to score, have many alleles at each locus, and tend to be useful for diagnosis at the subspecies or even population level. Microsatellites are often used to infer patterns of nuclear gene flow and geographic subdivision in order to compliment mitochondrial studies, and are additionally useful for analyses of parentage, genetic census, and other fine-resolution issues.

Both REA and KEA include analyses of microsatellite data, but there are several differences in their sampling and analyses. In addition, Crandall and Marshall (2005) re-examine some of these data to evaluate potential differences between the datasets and conclusions, and they attempt to ask further questions. Here we evaluate the different datasets and different analytical approaches, and we offer our summary interpretation of these microsatellite data.

OVERVIEW OF RAMEY ET AL. 2005

Data and sampling — The study performed by REA included an analysis of 5 microsatellite loci. All were bi-nucleotide CA or AC repeats, as is consistent with the magnetic-bead technique for developing microsatellites. They sampled 195 individuals (sum of N, table 3, REA) from five of the 12 *Zapus hudsonius* subspecies (*Z. h. preblei* [N=54], *Z. h. campestris* [N=29], *Z. h. intermedius* [N=46], *Z. h. pallidus* [N=34], *and Z. h. luteus* [N=32].) This represents relatively smaller sample sizes, but even sampling of individuals across subspecies and geographic space. These numbers differed slightly from those examined in their mitochondrial study (N=198, table 2). Like the mitochondrial DNA study, many of the samples studied were fresh high-quality DNA, but many samples were taken from museum specimens or other sub-standard (or "ancient") DNA sources. In ancient DNA, microsatellites are often more difficult to accurately and repeatedly recover because nuclear DNA is found in fewer copy numbers and it is relatively less protected than mtDNA. Thus, it is especially important to

consider measures taken to prevent contamination and to ensure accurate and repeatable scoring of microsatellite loci.

Analyses — The authors examined a number of microsatellite statistics, including population pairwise F_{st} and Nei's D, they used analysis of molecular variance (AMOVA), and examined population structure using the computer programs BAPS and STRUCTURE. These were used to infer a variety of population parameters and to infer population histories. Overall, most of these demonstrated some degree of population differentiation; the key interpretation hinges on whether these differences represent "historic" vs. "recent" genetic exchangeability (sensu Crandall et al. (2000)).

Key results —

1. F_{IS} was positive across populations, with a signature of heterozygote deficiency. This is interpreted as being caused by the Wahlund effect, caused by a certain degree of local isolation (either fine-degree population subdivision, isolation by distance, or local inbreeding). REA interpret this as a result of their sampling scheme, as they sampled only one or a few individuals per local population. Depending upon how F_{ST} is calculated, this sampling can affect how overall variance is partitioned to among vs. within population genetic variance. This is important to the analysis and interpretation of "key result # 4" below.

2. REA report a low rate of "missing data" of 2%. This is unusually low for studies that include ancient DNA sources such as museum skins, which typically report lower success rates. Given the lack of reported controls and replication, we cannot rule out some unknown level of allelic dropout (ie. alleles that are erroneously not detected or scored). It is unknown what effect this may have on overall results and interpretation.

3. Allelic richness was relatively low in Preble's jumping mouse. This was interpreted as being caused by a bottleneck, founder event, or low effective population size, although explicit tests for these hypotheses were not performed. Because the geographic range (and population size) is smaller in *Z. h. preblei*, this is not surprising, and should have no bearing on the question of evolutionary significance or value of the putative taxon.

4. REA tested for genetic exchangeability a) by testing whether the variance within populations exceeded the variance among populations using AMOVA and F_{ST}, b) by testing whether multiple private alleles be at higher frequency than shared alleles at the majority of loci, and c) by calculating N_em from F_{ST} values.

a. AMOVA of the five putative subspecies showed that 7.5% of the variance partitioned among populations, and the remaining 92.5% partitioned within populations. This was considered by REA to be a critical test for the validity of the subspecies: if the variance within populations exceeded the variance among populations, then they rejected the validity of the subspecies. We feel that this does not explicitly test the validity of Preble's mouse for two reasons: first, if *Z. h. preblei* is a good subspecies but is UNDERSPLIT (i.e., there are multiple hidden groups within *Z. h. preblei*) this will drive up the within-population variance. Second, if

other subspecies (not *Z. h. preblei*) are OVERSPLIT (i.e., should not be split into subspecies) then this drives the among-population variance down. Both REA's and KEA's microsatellite datasets suggest that both of these factors are contributing to the low among-species variance and higher within species variance. Thus, it is not clear what exactly is being tested, but this may not be an explicit or appropriate test for the validity of *Z. h. preblei*.

b. Three unique alleles were found in *Z. h. preblei* in three loci, and all of these were found at low frequencies (< 0.05). One locus that was dropped from the study because of a low heterozygote deficiency had a single unique allele at frequency 0.55 in the southern population of *Z. h. preblei* and 0.048 in the northern population.

c. F_{ST} values were reportedly significant for <u>all</u> pairwise comparisons, including all comparisons that involved *Z. h. preblei*. This suggests statistically-significant subdivision. One key question, however, is how much subdivision is biologically significant. The authors utilize a benchmark of $N_em < 1$ as being biologically significant (Crandall etal. 2000). N_e is the genetic effective population size and m is the per individual migration rate, so N_em is the scaled effective migration rate (genetically averaged over many generations.) The authors used F_{ST} values calculated from GENEPOP and estimated N_em using the formula, $N_em = [(1/ F_{ST})-1]/4$. This can be a relatively robust estimate of N_em, given the assumptions that the populations meet the island model of population subdivision and are in migration-drift equilibrium, but there can be errors when assumptions are not met (Whitlock and McCauley 1999). Using this technique, N_em values varied from 1.3125 (southern *Z. h. preblei – Z. h. luteus*) to 3.321428571 (northern *Z. h. preblei – Z. h. pallidus*). No confidence interval around N_em is generated or presented, so it is difficult to tell whether a confidence interval or plausible range excludes values of $N_em < 1$.

5. The authors examined population clustering using BAPS and STRUCTURE software packages. In REA's analyses, BAPS gave strong support (posterior probability > 0.95) of different allele frequencies in both north and south populations of *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. luteus*, but showed less structure in the north-eastern populations that encompassed *Z. h. campestris, Z. h. intermedius*, and *Z. h. pallidus*. Their STRUCTURE analysis also recovered *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. luteus* groupings, despite STRUCTURE lacking power to resolve groups when using fewer than seven microsatellite loci (Pritchard et al. 2000). Crandall and Marshall (2005) reanalyzed their data in STRUCTURE using a more conservative estimate for *K* (the number of estimated subdivisions). Using the same data, they estimated *K*=3 significant populations, but one of these three groups consisted of a *Z. h. preblei* group, which suggests that *Z. h. preblei* is significantly different from other *Z. hudsonius* subspecies.

Key conclusions — Microsatellite analyses of REA support a statistically-significant division in the data corresponding to *Z. h. preblei*. The data does suggest that there is some level of gene flow between *Z. h. preblei* and other named subspecies, but this gene flow is relatively restricted.

OVERVIEW OF KING ET AL. (IN PRESS, MOLECULAR ECOLOGY)

Data and sampling — KEA scored genotypes at a total of 21 microsatellite loci developed in three different laboratories. Genotypes were scored for a total of 348 *Zapus hudsonius* individuals sampled from 14 geographical localities within the same five named subspecies (*Z. h. preblei* [N=170], *Z. h. campestris* [N=61], *Z. h. intermedius* [N=49], *Z. h. pallidus* [N=48], *and Z. h. luteus* [N=20].) This represents greater sampling in terms of individuals per population (and most subspecies), greater genomic sampling in terms of more microsatellites scored per individual, but fewer geographic localities than REA.

Analyses — The authors examined a number of microsatellite statistics, including population pairwise F_{ST} and R_{ST}. While F_{ST} assumes that allelic differences result from migration and drift, R_{ST} additionally considers mutational differences among loci. KEA used AMOVA and examined population structure using the computer program STRUCTURE. Genetic distances among populations were also mapped onto a distance dendrogram using geometric based D_a distances calculated with DISPAN. Overall, most of these demonstrated population differentiation and the distinctness of *Z. h. preblei*; again, the key interpretation hinges on whether these differences represent "historic" vs. "recent" genetic exchangeability (sensu Crandall et al. (2000)) and biologically (or genetically or evolutionarily) significant clusters.

Key Results —

1. Population samples were generally in Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium. When populations were combined, heterozygote deficiencies were detected. As in REA, this is attributed to the Wahlund effect and suggests population substructure.

2. Results from STRUCTURE analyses suggested that *K*=3 was the appropriate number of recognizable clusters. One of these clusters corresponded to *Z. h. preblei*. The other clusters corresponded to a *Z. h.campestris + Z. h.intermedius* cluster and to a *Z. h. pallidus+ Z. h.luteus* cluster. Structure was confirmed by 100% assignment of individuals to their cluster of origin, with *q*-values greater than 0.93. The analyses detected some subclustering within *Z. h. preblei* corresponding to northern and southern Colorado and southern Wyoming groups.

3. Pairwise genetic distances (D_a) were calculated among all pairs of geographic collections to investigate similarities among localities. Underlying genetic structure was depicted in a neighbor-joining unrooted dendrogram. Bootstrap support was calculated for each branch. The resulting tree supported the same clusters as recovered by the STRUCTURE analysis. Strong bootstrap support (98%) supported the separation of *Z. h. preblei* from all other subspecies.

4. All pairwise F_{ST} estimates were significant ($p < 0.001$) and supported the subdivision of the groups investigated in STRUCTURE. Pairwise F_{ST} values between *Z. h. preblei* and other subspecies were either similar to the values presented in REA (ie. *Z. h. preblei - Z. h. campestris*, $F_{ST} \approx 0.1$) or higher than those presented in REA (ie. *Z. h. preblei - Z. h.*

intermedius, $F_{ST} \approx 0.18$; *Z. h. preblei - Z. h. pallidus*, $F_{ST} \approx 0.21$; *Z. h. preblei - Z. h. luteus*, $F_{ST} \approx 0.33$.) KEA additionally investigated R_{ST} values for comparison to F_{ST}. Ratios of $R_{ST} : F_{ST}$ values ranged from 1.0 (between *Z. h. pallidus* and *Z. h. lucidus*) to 2.9 (between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. pallidus*). This suggests that, in addition to drift, mutational process have acted over longer time periods to increase differentiation.

5. AMOVA found significant variation at the subspecies level ($p<0.001$) and at the collections within subspecies level ($p<0.001$). This is consistent with other inferences suggesting the Wahlund effect and significant metapopulation structure.

6. The variation and partitions found in the data correspond to mitochondrial DNA partitions in unrooted parsimony haplotype networks, and thus are corroborating evidence of other independent differences.

Key Conclusions — Microsatellite analyses of KEA support a division in the data corresponding to *Z. h. preblei*. The data does suggest that *Z. h. preblei* is most similar to *Z. h. campestris* perhaps due to historic or recent gene flow between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris.*

SECTION 2. SOURCES OF DISAGREEMENT BETWEEN THE TWO STUDIES

MORPHOLOGY

Only one of the 2 studies examined morphology (REA). They failed to find a strong pattern of separation among subspecies in cranial measurements, contributing to their conclusion of synonymy. REA considered it sufficient to examine a subset of characters used by Krutzsch (1954) and that use of multivariate statistics should have detected any biologically significant differences should they exist. By not considering the relatively undifferentiating morphological data, the analyses by KEA placed proportionately greater weight on the discriminating ability of the molecular data.

ECOLOGICAL EXCHANGEABILITY

Similarly, only REA of the 2 studies considered ecological exchangeability. Their survey of the literature did not indicate to them that there were "major" difference in habitat, life history, or morphology (presumably, of a sort that would indicate functionally significant differences in feeding or other important attributes). REA did caution that absence of evidence did not mean evidence of absence. As with morphology, the absence of clear differences supported the conclusion of REA that *preblei* was not distinct whereas KEA, by not considering this line of evidence, emphasized the distinctiveness indicated by their molecular data.

MITOCHONDRIAL DNA

REA and KEA came to the opposite conclusion regarding the genetic uniqueness and subspecific status of *Z. h. preblei* based on their respective analyses of mtDNA sequence data. Our goal was to determine why these two studies came to such different conclusions. In terms of mtDNA data, we have identified three potential sources that may have lead to the apparently conflicting results of the studies by REA and KEA. They are: (1) geographic sampling design, (2) quantity of mtDNA data and, (3) quality of mtDNA data. In this section, we describe how the two studies differed in these three areas.

1. Sampling Design. The different sampling approaches of REA and KEA could influence the probability of detecting reciprocal monophyly, gene flow and significant population structuring (see Crandall's peer-review of KEA). REA examined a relatively large number of geographic areas, with the number of samples examined per locality being relatively small. In contrast KEA examined fewer geographic locales, but a larger number of individuals per locale. REA also examined many specimens from areas close to subspecies boundaries and KEA did not (although this latter difference may have been mitigated by KEA's recent addition of all specimens reported by REA to have haplotypes that were shared between subspecies).

2. Quantity of Data. The mtDNA data sets examined in the two studies varied in quantity. Whereas REA examined a 346 bp of the non-coding control region, KEA examined data from both the control region and the protein-coding cytochrome-b gene. The total number of bp examined by KEA was 1,380 bp.

3. Quality of Data. Although geographic sampling scheme and amount of mtDNA data examined are important differences between the studies of REA and KEA, the most striking difference between the mtDNA results of the two studies is the conflicting control region sequences reported for the 15 KUNHM specimens of *Z. h. campestris* (see KEA, Table 1B). Using samples from the same museum specimens, REA and KEA obtained different mtDNA control region sequences for 13 of the 15 specimens. This point is especially relevant because REA found that these particular samples of *Z. h. campestris* contained the same mtDNA control region sequences (haplotypes) as those found in *Z. h. preblei* (in other words, REA found evidence that *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris* shared some of the same haplotypes). In contrast, KEA found no evidence of shared haplotypes between these two subspecies. Overall, seven of the *Z. h. campestris* that were reported as having *Z. h. preblei* haplotypes by REA were reported by KEA to have common *Z. h. campestris* haplotypes. Thus, the two studies have a major and fundamental difference in their mtDNA control region results, with REA reporting *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris* to have shared haplotypes, and KEA reporting the opposite. This is perhaps the single most influential difference between the two studies in terms of data.

In an effort to evaluate potential sources of the observed disagreement in these data, the panel obtained the original mtDNA control region sequence files from each research group (these were provided by the first-authors to the panel at the meeting in Ft. Collins, CO, July 6-7, 2006). In both cases, the data were supplied in the form of Sequencher (Gene Codes Corp., Ann Arbor, MI) project files comprised of chromatograms for each sequencing run performed for each sample. For each position in each chromatogram, there is a peak(s) corresponding to which nucleotide(s) occurs at that position (A, C, T or G). In the haploid mtDNA data, there should be only a single peak at each position (i.e., there are no heterozygotes in haploid data). In cases where there is ambiguity at a given position, either because of low signal or conflicting signal (i.e., the presence of multiple peaks that are similar enough in amplitude that the program can not assign an A, C, T, or G to that position with confidence), the position is assigned a value of "N". Thus, Sequencher will provide a haplotype, consisting of a string of letters (A, C, T, G or N) for each specimen. The user then has the choice of either (1) accepting the value assigned by the computer program for each position, or (2) overriding the value assigned by the computer program and assigning that position a different value. Such changes are highlighted, allowing one to easily observe at which positions "user-overrides" have occurred in each DNA sequence.

Normally, multiple sequencing runs using different primers will be assembled for each individual specimen. This results in sequences being assembled into one longer sequence. It also provides an opportunity for overlap between different sequence runs for a given sample. This is important because the overlapping portions provide an

opportunity to: (1) cross-validate results, and (2) to potentially reduce the proportion of ambiguous nucleotides (the "N's") in a sequence. In addition, this type of approach can help identify certain positions that consistently exhibit multiple chromatogram peaks. For mtDNA data, multiple peaks at a given position can be due to contamination (i.e., the presence of DNA from more than one individual in the sample), the presence of nuclear copies of the mtDNA (referred to as "numts"; Sorenson and Quinn 1998), heteroplasmy (see Tully et al. 2000), or simply poor quality of PCR product, all of which can lead to errors in determining the actual DNA sequence of the individual in question.

USE OF MUSEUM SPECIMEN DNA

Although researchers do regularly succeed in amplifying DNA from ancient or substandard DNA sources (including DNA extracted from dried museum specimens), this work is quite challenging. The DNA from such substandard sources is usually scarce and degraded, and researchers find it difficult to reliably amplify DNA segments greater than about 500bp; most target PCR regions are less than 300 bases. The control region target amplified by REA was approximately 460 bases. KEA typically succeeded with a slightly smaller fragment at 366 bases.

Much has been written concerning standards for documenting valid and accurate ancient DNA work (Cooper and Poinar 2000), and at a minimum, researchers 1) strive for a physically isolated work area for ancient DNA extractions and PCR setup, 2) use numerous controls to check for contamination of extracts and PCR reactions, 3) strive to repeat DNA amplifications and sequence multiple amplicons, 4) have iconoclastic results or those of great import independently repeated in another ancient DNA laboratory, and 5) check sequences for proper behavior in phylogenies and unusual results are repeated to test for reproducibility. A number of other requirements have been suggested (Cooper and Poinar 2000), but are done less often than most would wish. Based on their papers and information presented at the panel hearings (Ft. Collins, CO), REA followed practices 1 and 2 and KEA followed 1, 2, 4, and in part 3. Neither group specifically addressed their approach to item 5.

It is our experience that tissues sampled from museum specimens, even specimens 45 years old or younger (cf. Ramey et al. 2006) are treated by most molecular systematists as “ancient DNA samples.” Many of us regularly use these in our work, so we do not criticize their inclusion, however we have carefully examined the care with which these samples appeared to be handled and to what lengths the principal investigators used controls and methods to detect contamination.

In order to assess the relative quality of the mtDNA data of REA and KEA, we examined the data files provided to us by the authors. In particular, we scrutinized the chromatograms for those specimens reported to have conflicting haplotypes in REA and KEA. This leads us to the following section.

REANALYSIS OF SELECTED SEQUENCES AFTER REEXAMINATION OF ORIGINAL SEQUENCE FILES: CONTROL REGION

Original sequence chromatograms acquired from Ramey and King were examined by the panel. We specifically looked for evidence of quality and possible contamination using the following criteria: 1) Number of overlapping reads (individual sequencing reactions), 2) degree of overlap among reads (if there is minimal overlap, it would be difficult to detect the possibility that 2 different PCRs had amplified different templates, as when one is a contaminant), 3) quality of signal (are peaks clearly separated, is there background noise?), and 4) presence of secondary peaks of sufficient height above background to suggest a second DNA template/haplotype.

All chromatograms were examined individually without reference to outside sequences; those from REA were examined first. In some cases, there was evidence of secondary peaks that rose above normal background. In those cases, when one peak was called decisively by the original authors, and when a plurality of reads showed the same corresponding secondary peaks (e.g., 2 of 3 reads showing a small C peak), a new sequence was generated where the second peak was called instead (e.g., if there was a C peak with half the height of a T peak and the authors had called a T, we called a C). In this way we generated a "residual" sequence, one that contained the residual bases after removing the original calls. If more than one haplotype was present in a PCR reaction, these residuals would be evidence of that. We emphasize that the residual base calls were made *only* in reference to the original sequence and the authors' original base calls — no outside sequences were examined in any way prior to generating the residual sequences. Several sequences from REA indicated residual sequences. There was no clear evidence by these criteria of a residual sequence in any chromatograms supplied by KEA.

If the residual peaks were due to noise (e.g., *Taq* polymerase error early in PCR or changes such as C-T or G-A substitution that are typical of ancient DNA template (Hofreiter et al. 2001)) rather than a second haplotype, then their positions in the sequence should be random and should not carry any phylogenetic signal. As such we would expect this category of residual sequences to cluster cladistically near the original sequences, but to be divergent (i.e., connected by a long branch). In contrast, if the residual signal is due to the presence of a second haplotype, rather than due to "noise", we would expect the residual sequence to cluster closely to other haplotypes on a phylogeny (not near the original) and not have a long branch. To test whether random error in the sequences could masquerade as another haplotype just by chance, we also generated "randomly permuted" sequences at the same time we estimated the residual sequences. In those random sequences, we made the exact same base call differences detected in the residual, but applied those changes to the next downstream location (e.g., if the authors called a T and we detected a small C, we left the original T alone but went to the next T downstream and changed that to a C). That way, if the residual sequence was actually noise, the residual sequence OTU (operational taxonomic units) should behave like the randomly permuted sequence (although not be identical to it because different substitutions were made). We were able to distinguish secondary peaks from

background noise with moderate to high confidence because the overall background noise level among nearly all sequencing reads was relatively low. See an example in Fig.1.

Eleven of the 15 reexamined samples were represented by only single sequencing reads from REA (Table 1). Single reads do not allow the conventional level of corroboration and are particularly problematic at detecting multiple templates. Such concerns are greater when working with ancient DNA as in this case. Even when 2 haplotypes have been amplified by PCR, a given primer may preferentially amplify one and only show a clean read. We excluded 9 of these 11 from the phylogenetic analyses because they were single reads and do not meet conventional standards for sequence corroboration (especially of ancient DNA). The 4 samples from REA with multiple reads and 2 others with single reads were included in the phylogenetic analysis. Together, the residual sequences estimated from REA chromatograms, the original sequences from REA and KEA, and the random sequences we generated from the REA chromatograms yielded 24 OTUs.

TABLE 1

Specimen #	Number of Reads (forward/reverse)		Evidence of Contamination (see Fig. 2 and text)	
	REA	KEA	REA	KEA
KU109972	2/2	6/6	yes: residual sequence grouping with *campestris* detected	no*
KU115700	1/1	2/2	yes: appears to be evidence of a second *campestris*-like haplotype in the REA chromatograms, although it did not affect the reported sequence	no
KU112665	0/1	2/2	yes: partial sequence groups with *campestris*, long stretch of multiple equal-height peaks consistent with the consequences of the length difference (due to insertion or deletion) distinguishing the two recovered sequences.	no*
KU123592	0/3	5/5	no*	Most no, but weak evidence of second haplotype in 2 out of 10 reads*
KU109978	1/1	3/2	no*	no
KU109984	0/1	5/6	no*	no*
KU109985	0/1	2/2	no*	no*
KU109963	0/1	2/2	no*	no*
KU110013	0/1	4/4	no*	no*
KU112661	0/1	2/2	no*	no*
KU112663	0/1	2/2	no*	no*
KU115730	0/1	2/2	no	no*
KU123597	0/1	3/4	no*	no*
KU153706	0/1	1/2	no	no
KU110033	0/1	1/2	no*	no*

*no evidence of contamination, but REA and KEA reported different sequences

The new sequences were combined with the most recent CR sequences from KEA and phylogenetic analyses using MP and NJ were conducted. The results were qualitatively similar between analyses and any relevant differences will be noted. The behaviors of the different sequence types (e.g., original, random) are distinct and insensitive to method of tree construction. The NJ tree using an HKY85 + gamma model of evolution is shown in Figure 2. The results of these analyses are summarized here. Numbering of samples on the figure correspond to the list below.

Key points as numbered on Figure 2:

1) The *campestris* KU109972 sequence reported by REA groups with *preblei* as reported. The random version of the sequence joins nearby but with a long branch, as expected from random noise. However, the residual sequence we detected grouped with *campestris*, close to the sequence acquired by KEA. The only decisive difference between the KEA sequence and the residual sequence was a shallow peak visible on the Ramey chromatogram but that we conservatively treated as noise rather than as a clear secondary peak. There appears to be evidence of 2 haplotypes present in the REA chromatograms.

2) Both REA and KEA reported the same sequence for *intermedius* KU115700. There was evidence of a residual signal in the REA chromatograms. The random sequence again behaves as expected. The residual sequence however was identical to several *campestris* sequences (including KEA's for KU109972). There appears to be evidence of a second haplotype in the REA chromatograms, although it did not affect the reported sequence for KU115700.

3) The original sequence from REA for *campestris* KU112665 falls out in a *luteus* clade. A random sequence was not generated because of difficulty reading approximately 40% of the sequence due to many overlapping peaks of nearly-equal height, a pattern that resembles that produced by a PCR product with 2 haplotypes differing by an insertion/deletion that causes a single-base shift in the position of the peaks for one of the haplotypes. Many pairs of equal-height peaks were called decisively by REA whereas we could not resolve the ambiguity. There was only 1 read from REA for this sample. The partial residual sequence falls out approximately 2/3 of the distance to the *preblei/campestris/intermedius* clade, that with the rooting supplied by *Z. princeps*, places it as the sister group to all *preblei/campestris/intermedius* on the NJ tree. Most equally-parsimonious trees (67%) place the residual sequence in the same *campestris* sub-clade that contains the sequence estimated by KEA and 9 other samples. Outside of the uncertain region where the length polymorphism makes base calling difficult, the residual sequence is nearly identical to the KEA sequence (the residual had one tall peak near the beginning of the sequence not found in either the REA or KEA sequences). The residual sequence differs at 6 positions over the same region from the REA sequence. We view this as strong evidence for the presence of both sequences in the REA data.

4) The *campestris* KU123592 shows no evidence of 2 different haplotypes in either REA or KEA chromatograms, although each lab produced different sequences. The REA sequences consisted of 3 reads, all in the same direction and apparently from the same primer. The KEA sequences consisted of 10 reads (5 in each direction). The residual sequence derived from the REA data behaved like the random sequence, suggesting that the secondary peaks were noise.

5) The *campestris* KU109978 likewise shows only 1 haplotype in each set of chromatograms, although not the same haplotype (*preblei*-like in REA, *campestris*-like in KEA). The REA sequences consist of 1 read in each direction, and KEA consists of 3 forward and 2 reverse reads.

6) The residual sequence for *campestris* KU109984 behaves like the random sequence and the secondary peaks therefore are likely due to noise and not a detected second haplotype. The REA *preblei*-like sequence was based on a single read, the KEA *campestris*-like sequence was based on 5 forward and 6 reverse reads.

In summary we reexamined the chromatograms from the 15 museum specimens that were sequenced by both labs and that were cited by REA as providing evidence for shared haplotypes among subspecies. Eleven of the REA sequences were based on single reads. All KEA sequences were based on at least 1 read in **both** directions (3-13 reads total). None of the KEA data sets show clear evidence of more than one haplotype for any specimen. One of the REA single reads shows evidence of more than one haplotype in the PCR product (KU112665), the others did not. The remaining 4 specimens had 2-4 reads in the REA data set. Two of these show evidence for only one haplotype (KU109978, KU123592) in the REA data. The other 2 (KU109972, KU115700) show clear evidence for 2 haplotypes being amplified. In 2 of the 3 cases of multiple haplotypes being detected in the REA data, the residual sequence is identical or very similar to the sequence acquired by KEA from the same specimens. In the 3rd case of multiple haplotypes, the residual sequence was different from both the KEA and REA sequences but did match a sequence from other specimens.

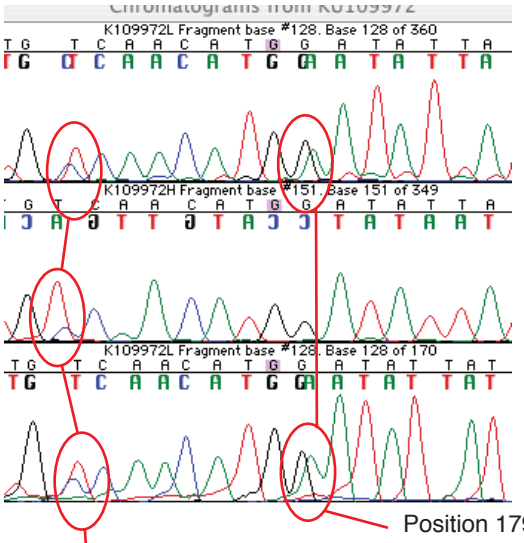
The data from the 2 labs were subjected to the same level of scrutiny with one exception. After initial examination of the KEA data (in which we detected no evidence of residual sequences using the criteria applied to the REA data), we aligned the chromatograms with the corresponding consensus sequence of the same individuals from those REA data. We then looked for secondary peaks missed during the first examination that might correspond to the nucleotide differences in the REA data. Twelve of the samples showed no secondary peak on any read. One specimen (KU109985) showed a secondary peak at 1 of 5 differing sites (that is, sites that differed between the two studies); that peak was 1/4 the height of the primary peak and was seen in 1 read. One specimen (KU123592) showed 3 out of 5 segregating sites with some secondary peaks; the first peak appeared in 1 of 3 reads for that position (1/2 height), the second in 2 of 6 reads (1/2 height), and the third in 2 out of 9 reads (1/4 and 2/3 height). We find this evidence suggestive but not compelling for a residual sequence in that one KEA sequence.

There are several possible explanations for secondary peaks in sequencing reads: 1) random nucleotide incorporation error by the polymerase enzyme during PCR, 2) heteroplasmy, where mitochondria in the sperm are transferred to the egg, producing individuals with haplotypes from both parents, 3) the presence of NUMTs, or nuclear psuedogene copies of mitochondrial DNA, and/or 4) inadvertent contamination of lab samples during extraction or PCR set-up, resulting in amplification of the contaminant in addition to the target sample. Random error, a common occurrence, seems to be the explanation for secondary peaks in 3 REA samples. Heteroplasmy, while a rare phenomenon in nature, can not be definitively ruled out for the other 3 samples with secondary peaks. However, it is unclear why KEA, with their multiple reads, would fail to detect a second heteroplasmic sequence, but preference amplification of multiple templates can be difficult to predict. Contamination of REA reactions does provide a more parsimonious explanation.

1 KU109972 Control Region example

Fig. 1

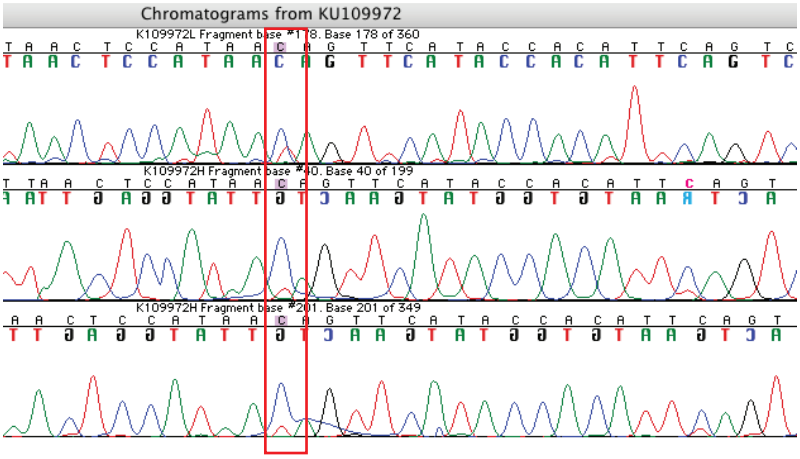
Ramey et al.



Position 171. Residual (secondary) peaks "C" under the higher "T".

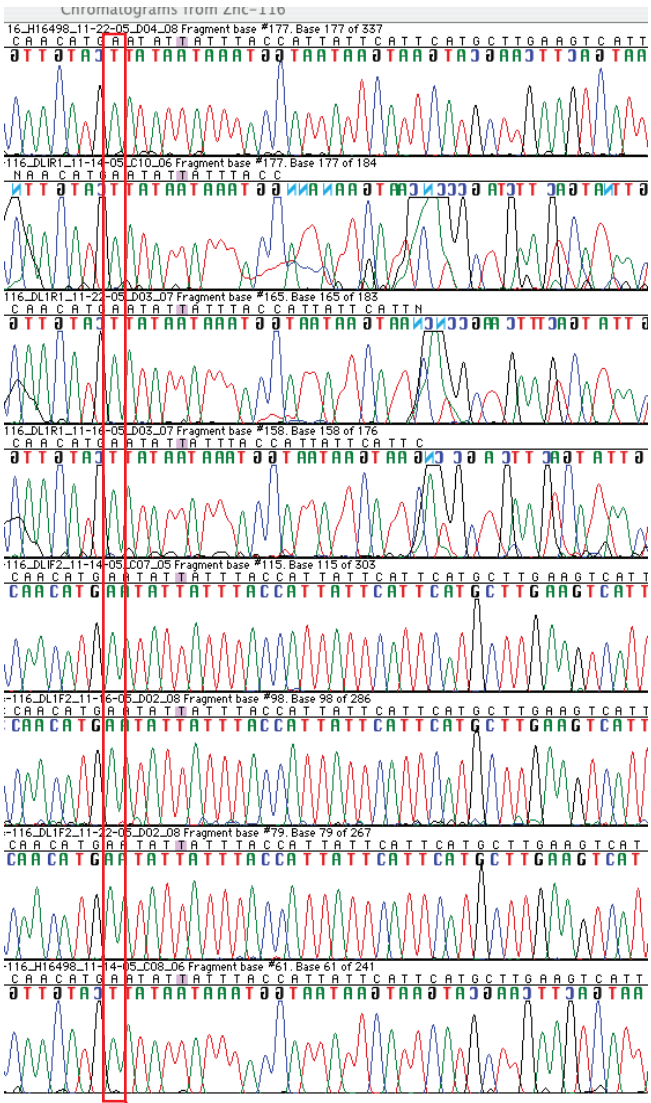
Position 179. Residual "A" in addition to "G".

Both the *preblei*-like and *campestris*-like sequences are visible in chromatograms.



Position 228. Residual "T".

King et al.



Position 179. Only one trace visible ("A").

7/12/06 King new Control Region data plus three resolutions of 6 samples from Ramey et al,
Neighbor Joining tree (HKY85+G model)

Fig. 2a

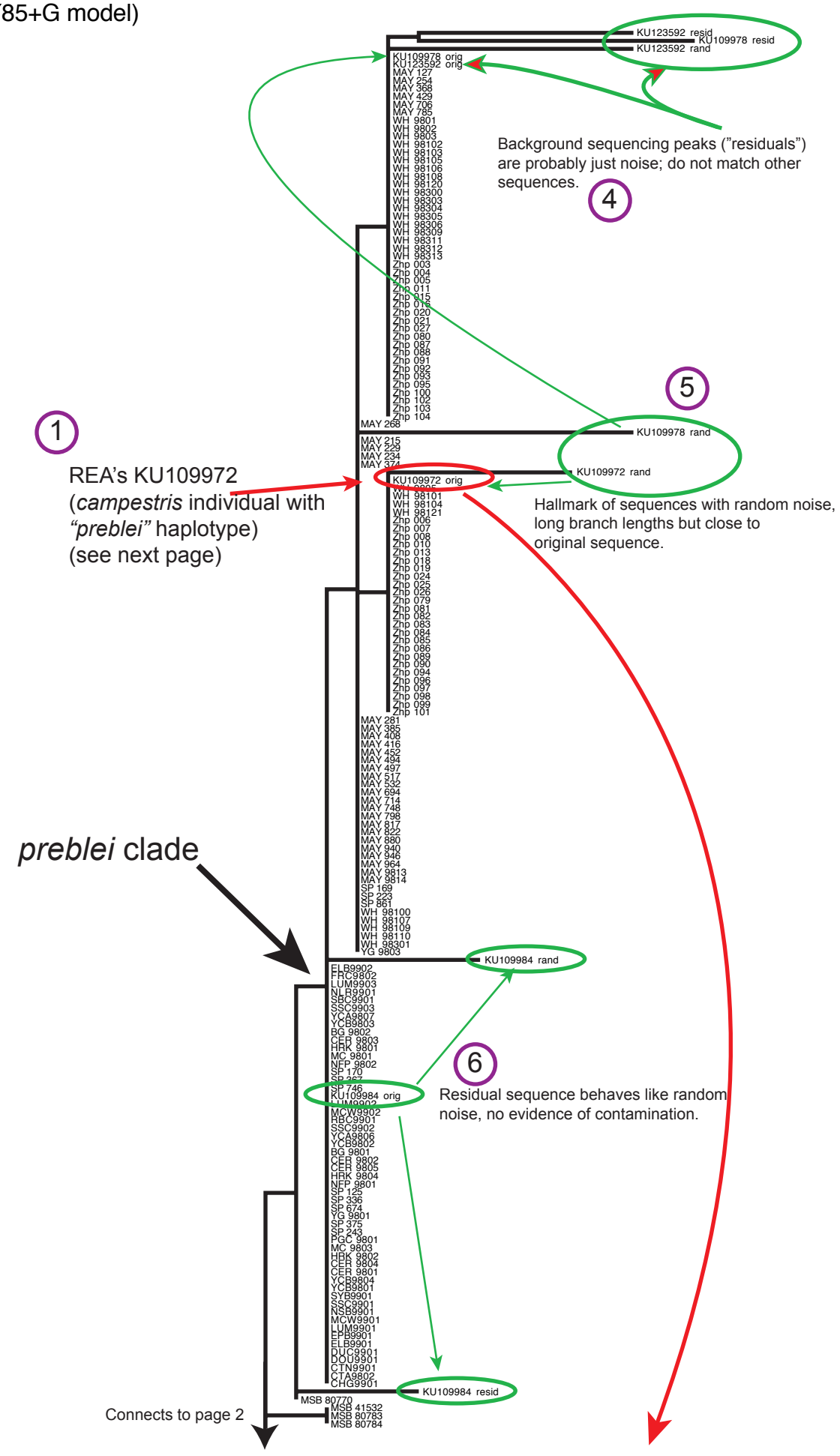
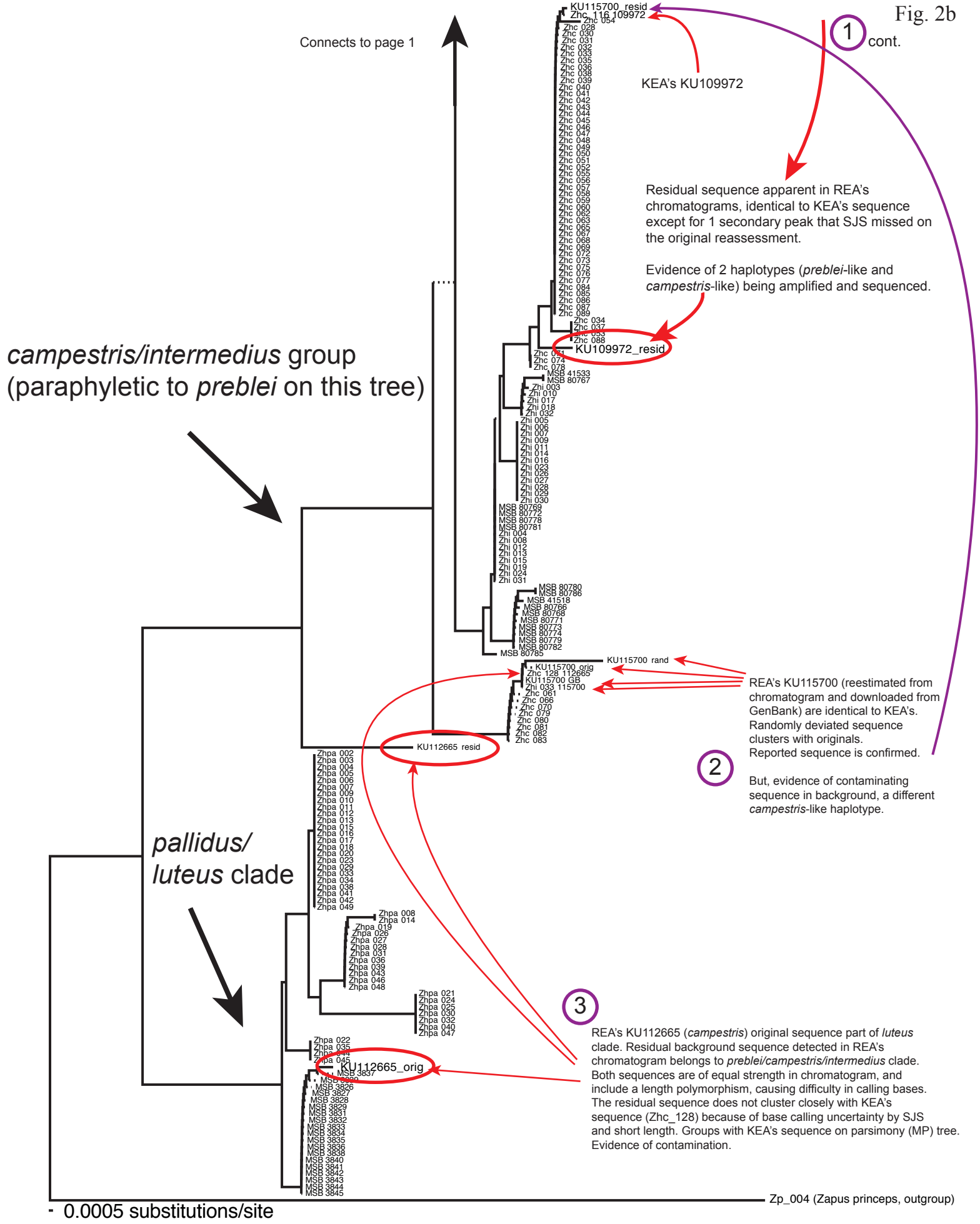


Fig. 2b


Connects to page 1
KU115700_resid
Zhc_116_109972
Zhc 054
Zhc 028
Zhc 030
Zhc 031
Zhc 032
Zhc 033
Zhc 035
Zhc 036
Zhc 038
Zhc 039
Zhc 040
Zhc 041
Zhc 042
Zhc 043
Zhc 044
Zhc 045
Zhc 046
Zhc 047
Zhc 048
Zhc 049
Zhc 050
Zhc 051
Zhc 052
Zhc 055
Zhc 056
Zhc 057
Zhc 058
Zhc 059
Zhc 060
Zhc 062
Zhc 063
Zhc 065
Zhc 067
Zhc 068
Zhc 069
Zhc 072
Zhc 073
Zhc 075
Zhc 076
Zhc 077
Zhc 084
Zhc 085
Zhc 086
Zhc 087
Zhc 089
Zhc 034
Zhc 037
Zhc 053
Zhc 088
KU109972_resid
Zhc 041
Zhc 074
Zhc 078
MSB 41533
MSB 80767
Zhi 003
Zhi 010
Zhi 017
Zhi 018
Zhi 032
Zhi 005
Zhi 006
Zhi 007
Zhi 009
Zhi 011
Zhi 014
Zhi 016
Zhi 023
Zhi 026
Zhi 027
Zhi 028
Zhi 029
Zhi 030
MSB 80769
MSB 80772
MSB 80778
MSB 80781
Zhi 004
Zhi 008
Zhi 012
Zhi 013
Zhi 015
Zhi 019
Zhi 024
Zhi 031
MSB 80780
MSB 80786
MSB 41518
MSB 80766
MSB 80768
MSB 80771
MSB 80773
MSB 80774
MSB 80779
MSB 80782
MSB 80785
KU115700_rand
KU115700_orig
Zhc_128_112665
KU115700_GB
Zhi_033_115700
Zhc 061
Zhc 066
Zhc_070
Zhc 079
Zhc 080
Zhc 081
Zhc 082
Zhc 083
KU112665_resid
Zhpa 002
Zhpa 003
Zhpa 004
Zhpa 005
Zhpa 006
Zhpa 007
Zhpa 009
Zhpa 010
Zhpa 011
Zhpa 012
Zhpa 013
Zhpa 015
Zhpa 016
Zhpa 017
Zhpa 018
Zhpa 020
Zhpa 023
Zhpa 029
Zhpa 033
Zhpa 034
Zhpa 038
Zhpa 041
Zhpa 042
Zhpa 049
Zhpa 008
Zhpa 014
Zhpa 019
Zhpa 026
Zhpa 027
Zhpa 028
Zhpa 031
Zhpa 036
Zhpa 039
Zhpa 043
Zhpa 046
Zhpa 048
Zhpa 021
Zhpa 024
Zhpa 025
Zhpa 030
Zhpa 032
Zhpa 040
Zhpa 047
Zhpa 022
Zhpa 035
Zhpa 044
Zhpa 045
KU112665_orig
MSB 3837
MSB 3826
MSB 3827
MSB 3828
MSB 3829
MSB 3831
MSB 3832
MSB 3833
MSB 3834
MSB 3835
MSB 3836
MSB 3838
MSB 3840
MSB 3841
MSB 3842
MSB 3843
MSB 3844
MSB 3845
Zp_004 (Zapus princeps, outgroup)
0.0005 substitutions/site
campestris/intermedius group
(paraphyletic to preblei on this tree)
pallidus/
luteus clade
1 cont.
KEA's KU109972
Residual sequence apparent in REA's chromatograms, identical to KEA's sequence except for 1 secondary peak that SJS missed on the original reassessment.
Evidence of 2 haplotypes (preblei-like and campestris-like) being amplified and sequenced.
2
REA's KU115700 (reestimated from chromatogram and downloaded from GenBank) are identical to KEA's. Randomly deviated sequence clusters with originals. Reported sequence is confirmed.
But, evidence of contaminating sequence in background, a different campestris-like haplotype.
3
REA's KU112665 (campestris) original sequence part of luteus clade. Residual background sequence detected in REA's chromatogram belongs to preblei/campestris/intermedius clade. Both sequences are of equal strength in chromatogram, and include a length polymorphism, causing difficulty in calling bases. The residual sequence does not cluster closely with KEA's sequence (Zhc_128) because of base calling uncertainty by SJS and short length. Groups with KEA's sequence on parsimony (MP) tree. Evidence of contamination.

SECTION 3. DIFFERENCES IN CONCLUSIONS BETWEEN THE TWO STUDIES

MITOCHONDRIAL DNA DATA

In this section we discuss how the mtDNA sampling, quantity and quality issues outlined above may have lead REA and KEA to come to different conclusions regarding the taxonomic status of *Z. h. preblei*.

Sampling Design and Quantity of Data.
In theory, the difference in sampling strategies, along with the amount of mtDNA sequence data obtained in the two studies, could have acted in concert to lead REA and KEA toward different conclusions. In terms of sampling design, REA's approach of sampling a comparatively high number of localities, including many at or near subspecies boundaries, increased the likelihood that they would be able to detect introgression or migration (that is, they were more likely to find shared haplotypes between subspecies if they existed). Compared to REA, KEA sampled fewer geographic localities, but many more individuals per locality. KEA tended to sample away from, rather than at or near subspecies boundaries. Thus, KEA may have been less likely to find shared haplotypes between subspecies if they occurred primarily near subspecies boundaries. As Crandall (peer review of KEA) points out: "...the optimal sampling strategy for such studies is often a combination of the two approaches, guided by preliminary examination of molecular genetic data (Morando et al. 2003)." In essence, KEA have recently done that by adding to their study all of the specimens reported by REA as having shared haplotypes between subspecies (KEA, Table 1B). In theory, this should have mitigated, at least to some degree, differences between the original sampling strategies of the two studies.

In addition to differences in sampling design, differences in the quantity of mtDNA data may have also lead to apparent disagreement between the two studies. The relatively small number of nucleotides examined by REA may have made it difficult to obtain high resolution in their phylogenetic analyses. As Crandall points out in his peer-review of KEA: "Importantly, King et al. correctly point out that phylogenetic inference is highly dependent upon the length of the sequence data used and the addition of the cytb sequence data coupled with a longer control region allows for more robust inference. King et al. also correctly point out that the cytb locus is a standard for species delimitation studies (as is COI – barcoding) and the control region has difficulties due to evolutionary constraints on this region." Thus, the greater number of nucleotides examined by KEA (~4-fold more than the number examined by REA) may be expected to recover a more resolved mtDNA phylogenetic tree than the approach used by REA.

The main point of this comparison is that the different sampling strategies and amounts of mtDNA data used by REA and KEA could have contributed to their differing results. In particular, REA's approach would tend to find more haplotypes shared among subspecies (if actually present) and would be less likely to find phylogenetic structure corresponding to monophyletic subspecies (if actually present). KEA's approach would tend toward the

opposite (i.e., it would be less likely to find haplotypes shared among subspecies, if actually present, and would be more likely to find phylogenetic structure corresponding to monophyletic subspecies, if present). However, these differences may be less substantial than in earlier versions of the studies given KEA's recent addition of the specimens identified as having shared haplotypes by REA (the KUMNH specimens in KEA, Table 1B) and additional samples from Wyoming.

Data Quality--Influence of Conflicting Haplotypes for KUMNH Museum Specimens
The conflicting mtDNA control region data obtained for some of the museum specimens from KUMNH (summarized in KEA, Table 1B) clearly played an important role in REA and KEA ultimately coming to opposite conclusions regarding the subspecies status and genetic distinctness of *Z. h. preblei*. The haplotype-sharing between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris* reported in REA suggested that the former was not reciprocally monophyletic for mtDNA and that there was very recent gene flow between these two subspecies (i.e., based on the MDIV analysis). Thus, these shared haplotypes provided support for REA's general conclusion that *Z. h. preblei* was not genetically distinct from *Z. h. campestris.* In contrast, KEA obtained different sequences than those reported by REA for some of the KUMNH specimens. In KEA's analyses, there was no evidence for shared haplotypes between *Z. h. preblei* and any other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* (including *Z. h. campestris).* The lack of any shared haplotypes provided support for KEA's general conclusion that *Z. h. preblei* is indeed genetically distinct from all five of the other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* examined.

Based on the available data, it is the panel's conclusion that there is no reliable evidence for any shared haplotypes between *Z. h. preblei* and any of the other subspecies at this time. There is evidence for contamination of several key sequences reported by REA, raising concerns about the remaining sequences that have only single reads. If these conflicting mtDNA sequences are simply removed from consideration, the two studies would largely agree (albeit the larger amount of mtDNA data in KEA should, in theory, provide more power for recovering phylogenetic signal in the data).

MICROSATELLITE DNA DATA

REA and KEA came to opposite conclusions regarding the subspecific status of *Z. h. preblei* based upon microsatellite data. In many respects, however, the two microsatellite datasets contain similar information. They recover the same three primary clusters in STRUCTURE analyses (including a *Z. h. preblei* cluster), they estimate similar N_em and similar F_{ST} values (which also documents statistically-significant subdivision), and they both find a lesser degree of subdivision within *Z. h. preblei*. We feel that some of the most significant differences are philosophical, and stem from issues relating to the definition of subspecies, determination biological vs. statistical significance, and choice of null vs. alternative hypotheses in scientific inquiry. These issues will be considered in a later section.

Because both research groups and publications discuss several key scientific differences between the studies, we discuss these below. However, it is the opinion of this panel that

in most key respects the microsatellite data from these two studies are substantially compatible, and that the two studies largely corroborate each other.

1) Number of microsatellites: REA analyzed a total of five microsatellite loci whereas KEA analyzed a total of 21 microsatellite loci. This provides KEA with substantially greater power to detect population differences and accurately measure population parameters. Where REA failed to detect differences and KEA did detect differences (or found greater differences) these may be due to differences in statistical power. For example, this is demonstrated in analyses performed by the computer program STRUCTURE; authors of the STRUCTURE software package warn that the analyses may not have sufficient resolving power for less than seven scored loci (Pritchard et al. 2000). This smaller data set of REA had reduced power to assign individuals to populations. Nonetheless, REA did detect statistically significant F_{ST} and relatively large Nei's D, and even STRUCTURE recovered the same three major groupings (including a *Z. h. preblei* group) although power to assign individuals to groups was lower than KEA.

2) Geographic sampling: REA sampled fewer individuals per population but many more populations; KEA sampled many individuals per population but fewer populations (Fig. 3).

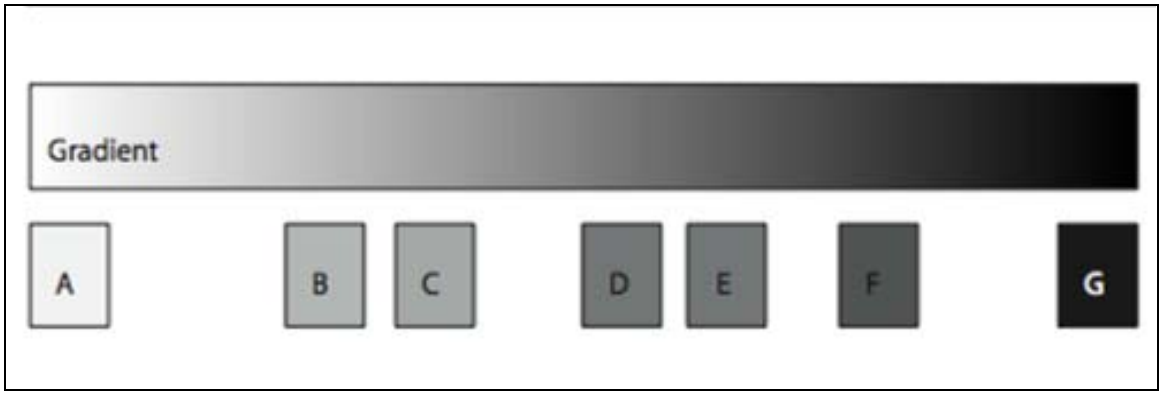


Fig. 3. Illustration of the two different geographic sampling designs.

KEA's sampling allowed them great statistical power, and they detected discrete differences among their sampling groups, much like the boxes above labeled A through G. REA argued that even if the underlying genetic variation was arranged like a gradient (above), KEA's discrete and dense sampling biased them to detecting discrete groups.

> a. This issue cannot be clearly resolved by the present two datasets. REA's data did not have adequate sampling of microsatellites or locations to clearly demonstrate an underlying gradient. KEA's dataset, while having the depth at each locality, did have discrete geographic breaks between collection areas. Ideally, future sampling would have some combination of the two sampling regimes.

b. Crandall and Marshall (2005) critiqued an earlier draft of KEA for not sampling the areas most likely to find hybrids, especially southern Wyoming. The final draft of KEA (2006) included sampling of *Z. h. preblei* in southern Wyoming. Although the population fell genetically between *Z. h. campestris* and Colorado populations of *Z. h. preblei*, it still clustered with *Z. h. preblei* and southern Wyoming individuals were assigned to the *Z. h. preblei* cluster in STRUCTURE analyses.

c. Gaps in geographic sampling also correspond to ACTUAL gaps in the current geographical distribution. For example, in our panel meetings, Drs. Ramey and King both pointed out that there are actual gaps in the distribution of *Z. hudsonius* between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. luteus* in the south and between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris* in the north (~160km gap between the latter two subspecies). Thus, *Z. h. preblei* is geographically isolated from other named subspecies. Furthermore, the gaps between southern and northern populations of *Z. h. preblei* are presently occupied by the Denver metropolitan area. This prevents scientists from sampling in these areas, and creates discrete biological gaps. An important question at issue here is how biologically significant and how recent are these gaps? No independent data were presented that demonstrated whether these splits were historical or recent, so we have had to rely only on genetic data to determine the biological meaning of this split. Ideally, climatological, geological, or historical biological community data on ancient connections of *Z. h. preblei* to other *Z. hudsonius* populations would be valuable in assessing the biological meaning of these genetic and geographical gaps. We do believe that it is biologically important to know whether there once was (but no longer is) a cline, and understanding how long ago this may have occurred.

3) Statistical vs. biological significance: A key difference between the two studies involved the interpretation of whether the differences detected were biologically significant as opposed to just statistically significant. REA espoused using the cutoff of $N_em < 1$ (Crandall et al. 2000). Theoretical work has suggested that populations are essentially evolving independently when migration values of N_em are much less than one, and that the gene pools are essentially mixing when N_em is much greater than one. The dynamic shifts around $N_em = 1$, but this is not a hard-and-fast cutoff. Crandall and Marshall (2005) obtained estimates of N_em from both REA and KEA datasets using the program MIGRATE. Unlike estimates from F_{ST}, MIGRATE can estimate migration between two populations in both directions, and these are believed to be more accurate than estimates using F_{ST} (Beerli and Felsenstein 1999). Estimates of migration from other groups into *Z. h. preblei* was less than 1 ($N_em \leq 0.47$). This suggested that *Z. h. preblei* was substantially isolated from other groups. Interestingly, migration from *Z. h. preblei* to other groups was greater than 1 ($N_em \geq 1.18$) which suggests some movement (albeit minimum) from *Z. h. preblei* to other groups. There are multiple explanations for directional migration, including barriers that are more easily crossed by one genetic group than the other, barriers that only allow directional movement, or one population may be a "source" and the other a "sink." The evidence of directional gene flow, if this is statistically significant, may also argue for the biological significance of *Z. h. preblei*.

Crandall and Marshall (2005) used MIGRATE to estimate N_em from KEA's data. N_em was slightly higher and was more symmetric (N_em values ranged from 1.21 – 2.45.) Regardless of the dataset, the migration values were consistently near the cutoff of 1.0, and confidence intervals (which can sometimes be large) were not presented.

4) Analyses performed: Some analyses performed as "critical tests" by one research group were considered inappropriate by the other. For example, REA used two critical tests of uniqueness for subspecies and historic genetic exchangeability – a) that there be greater variation between *Z. h. preblei* and other subspecies than within subspecies, and b) that multiple private alleles be at higher frequency than shared alleles. These criteria were criticized extensively by KEA as well as by some reviewers. The panel feels that neither of these are critical tests of genetic exchangeability. If these things are present they may argue strongly for historical exchangeability. However, not finding high frequency of private alleles – especially when analyzing only 5 loci – is not terribly unexpected, and not finding higher among group variances is not surprising – especially when there is a high level of structure within the subspecies examines (especially *Z. h. preblei*.)

5) Key Similarities: With regard to microsatellite data, it is also important to point out key similarities. For the most part, both studies detected significant population structure (significant Fst values, high Nei's D, partition analyses in STRUCTURE etc.) with respect to Preble's jumping mouse. Crandall's reanalysis of both REA and KEA's data strongly supports a statistically-significant independent cluster that corresponds to *Z. h. preblei*. Thus both datasets, even the smaller dataset of REA recovered support for a distinct *Z. h. preblei*. Again, the key difference in the conclusion is that REA interpret this as "recent" genetic exchangeability (ie. biologically insignificant) while KEA interpret this as "historic" genetic exchangeability (ie. biologically significant). This panel feels that these data fall very much in the middle, and it is difficult if not impossible to make a strong case either way using these microsatellite data alone. We do, however, feel strongly that these are important "supporting data" in that they do show differences among these groups. If other independent data (ie. morphological, behavioral, mitochondrial DNA, climatic data, presence of a clear geographic split, etc.) suggest similar or identical groupings, then these microsatellite data offer strong support that these groups are evolutionarily significant (sensu Avise and Ball 1990) If other independent data conflict with or offer no additional support to the microsatellite data, then we may conclude that these microsatellite groupings are more recent.

PHILOSOPHICAL DIFFERENCES

There are multiple philosophical differences between KEA and REA that contribute to their difference of opinion regarding the taxonomy of *Z. h. preblei*. These include (but are not limited to) a) their definitions of subspecies or taxon, b) their choice of null and alternative hypotheses and the "burden of proof," and c) the value and significance of different datasets. We discuss these briefly below.

Subspecies Definitions

Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Z. h. preblei*) was formally designated as threatened under the Endangered Species Act on May 13, 1998. Early forms of the ESA afforded protection only to named species and subspecies. In 1978, the ESA was amended to include "distinct population segments" of vertebrates in order to protect reproductively isolated populations that have unique genetic attributes ["Any subspecies of fish or wildlife or plants, and any distinct population segment of any species of vertebrate fish or wildlife which interbreeds when mature" (Endangered Species Act, Sec. 3 (15))]. There has been substantial criticism of the subspecies concept (e.g., Wilson and Brown 1953, Selander 1971, Zink 2004), and some response to this criticism (Smith and White 1956, Parkes 1982, Patten and Unitt 2002), but this taxonomic level was included in the U. S. ESA, and Preble's meadow jumping mouse was originally listed as threatened at this taxonomic level. Thus we address whether existing data support designation of Preble's meadow jumping mouse as a distinct subspecies. In Part I, we evaluate evidence pertaining to the validity of the subspecies designation of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Z. h. preblei*). We compare the available and relevant morphological, ecological, and genetic data to established criteria for designating subspecies, and where relevant, other categories.

The reader should bear in mind that there is a diversity of opinion among biologists about such definitions and their application. For example, some biologists might advocate that subspecies never need to be defined; if taxa are diagnosable then they should be considered separate phylogenetic species. In addition, while some of these are classical taxonomic units (e.g., subspecies, biological species), others were not initially defined in a taxonomic context and represent a unit that was defined instead for conservation management purposes (e.g., ESU, DPS, MU). Also, these units do not necessarily nest into a hierarchy of levels.

1) Traditional Subspecies definitions:

Subspecies are considered to be recognizably different but interbreeding populations of the same biological species in different geographical areas. A subspecies may be considered "a collection of populations occupying a distinct breeding range and diagnosably distinct from other such populations" (Mayr and Ashlock 1991). There are two critical elements to this definition. First, *populations* are diagnosed, not individuals, so this permits uncertainty regarding the exact determination of individuals and considerable overlap between populations. Second, the critical question is the definition of “diagnosable” or “diagnosably distinct.” This latter point is open to some interpretation itself.

Amadon (1949) derived the "75% rule" for delineation of subspecies, in which 75% of a population must be distinct or diagnosably different from 75% of the individuals of the other population. Patten and Unitt (2002) proposed formalizing the 75% rule, and provided a quantitative method for determining the validity of subspecies. Under their methods, "to be a valid subspecies 75% of a population must lie outside 99% of the range of other populations for a given defining character or set of characters." For characters that occur as separate states, such as presence or absence of a pelage pattern or mtDNA haplotype or clade, the test involves a simple contingency table analysis. For

continuously varying, normally distributed traits, such as measurements of body size, the rule involves comparison of the two distributions via their means, standard deviations and the expectation of 75% non-overlap from a t-distribution. This rule has been applied sporadically, but increasingly, in the literature (e.g., Patten and Unitt 2002, Meijaard and Groves 2004), and it provides a quantitative method to evaluate distinctiveness and in which to make subspecies designations (Patten and Unitt 2002). Relevant morphological, genetic and ecological information about the *Zapus hudsonius* subspecies will be compared to the criteria of these definitions in order to ascertain the support for the subspecies status of *Z. h. preblei*.

An important consideration for understanding status of 'traditional' subspecies is that gene flow is expected. Hence complete genetic differentiation is not predicted. Some level of gene exchange between populations (e.g. shared haplotypes) would be expected.

2) Phylogenetic species definitions:
The Phylogenetic Species Concept defines a species on the basis of phylogenetic history and diagnosability. The argument for using them over subspecies or ESUs (see below) is that "species" are traditional taxonomic entities. Cracraft (1983) defines a species as "the smallest diagnosable cluster of individual organisms within which there is a parental pattern of ancestry and descent" or later (Cracraft 1989) as "an irreducible (basal) cluster of organisms, diagnosably distinct from other such clusters, and within which there is a parental pattern of ancestry and descent".

3) Evolutionarily significant unit definitions:
Several definitions for "evolutionarily significant units" (ESUs) have been proposed in the scientific conservation literature (Ryder 1986, Waples 1991, Moritz 1994a, b, Vogler and DeSalle 1994, Barrowclough and Flesness 1996, Moritz and Faith 1998, Crandall et al. 2000, Moritz 2002). Perhaps the most stringent definition is that of Vogler and DeSalle (1994), in which an ESU is "delimited by characters that diagnose clusters of individuals to the exclusion of other such clusters" (one that is similar in its criteria to the Phylogenetic Species Concept, see above). An early definition of ESUs required assessment of characters that may be adaptive to local environments (Waples 1991), but evidence of this sort can be very difficult to obtain, and other methods based more on maintenance of evolutionary history over adaptability became more widely accepted. In this vein, Moritz's (1994b) definition was developed, and relies largely on the determination of reciprocal monophyly in mtDNA sequences (each geographically based population coalesces to a common mtDNA haplotype ancestor) and significant differentiation of nuclear gene allele frequencies. This definition has been used widely in conservation biology, (e.g., Fleischer 1998, Lovette et al. 1999, Tarr and Fleischer 1999, Zink et al. 2000). A more recent method for defining ESU's incorporates information from morphological and ecological traits, as well as molecular characters (Crandall et al. 2000). These all agree on two essential points. First, to be defined as a unique unit, an ESU must have diverged sufficiently in diagnosable characteristics to allow identification of one *population* from another. Second, these characteristics should have some heritable or genetic component. This broader ESU concept is in many ways similar to the PSC (Cracraft 1989).

ESUs do not necessarily need to meet the criteria for "biological species" (Mayr 1963), which define actually or potentially interbreeding populations as the same species. Thus, while the biological species concept relates to the future potential for genetic mixing, the ESU (and phylogenetic species) concept is related to the past evolutionary relationships and recognizing groups that have broadly significant genetic differences (including differences in adaptation or genetic attributes).

Note that all three concepts (subspecies under the Biological Species Concept, Phylogenetic species, and ESUs) are explicitly evolutionary in philosophy, and recognize the importance of diagnosing distinctiveness as well as any gene flow present.

Criterion used by REA and KEA to assess status of *Z. h. preblei*

REA considered four lines of evidence in their assessment of subspecies status of *Z. h. preblei*: skull morphometrics, ecological exchangeability, and two forms of genetic data (mtDNA and microsatellites). KEA examined genetic evidence exclusively (mtDNA and microsatellites). The skull morphometric data of REA were used to evaluate whether *Z. h. preblei* was significantly differentiated from other selected subspecies of *Z. hudsonius*. This was viewed by REA as a test of the original formal taxonomic description of *Z. h. preblei* by Krutsch (1954), which was based on several cranial and pelage descriptions (see "Summary: Morphology" section for a discussion of REA's morphometric data and comments by Vignieri et al., Patton, and other reviewers). The ecological exchangeability criteria were evaluated by REA primarily based on a literature review. This review revealed no clear evidence for or against ecological exchangeability between *Z. h. preblei* and other subspecies, and we and other reviewers felt that this had not been specifically tested (see "Summary: Ecological Exchangeability" section for a discussion of REA's approach for evaluating ecological exchangeability and comments by Vignieri et al. and reviewers).

In their respective evaluations of the subspecific status of *Z. h. preblei*, REA and KEA utilized similar types of molecular genetic data (mtDNA sequence data and microsatellites). Interestingly, neither REA nor KEA rigorously employed a definition of "subspecies" per se from the literature (e.g., *sensu* Patten and Unitt 2002). Rather, both use a definition of ESU as a proxy for subspecies, even citing some of the same references in doing so (e.g., Avise and Ball 1990, Ball and Avise 1992). However, there are subtle but important differences in the perspectives of REA and KEA in terms of translating definitions of ESUs into a testable definition of subspecies. Whereas REA view this as requiring clear reciprocal monophyly of mtDNA lineages, KEA view subspecies as ESUs as defined by "significant phylogeographic separation of mtDNA alleles between subspecies (or populations), combined with congruent phylogeographic structure for nuclear loci."

Burden of Proof

There is an important difference in the philosophies of REA and KEA in terms of where they consider the burden of proof to lie when assessing the taxonomic status of *Z. h. preblei*. The differences between these two perspectives are illustrated by asking: "what

would each study conclude if their data were too few or lacked power to reject their null hypothesis?" In the case of REA, they would conclude that a formally named taxon is not valid and that the subspecies be eliminated from the nomenclature. In the case of KEA, there would be no foundation upon which to change the nomenclature, so the existing status of *Z. h. preblei* would not change. For example, REA's treatment of ecological exchangeability was to look in the literature for evidence of non-exchangeability, and if none could be found, then they concluded that *Z. h. preblei* was exchangeable with other subspecies.

Because *Z. h. preblei* is a formally described, valid, and commonly recognized taxon, we concluded that the burden of proof should lie in clearly showing that its taxonomic status is not warranted. Thus, a lack of evidence for differentiation of *Z. h. preblei* from other species of *Z. hudsonius* is not equivalent to providing evidence that differentiation is lacking. This is the approach taken by KEA; their null hypotheses view *Z. h. preblei* as a distinct, formally named taxon, and they therefore require clear evidence of genetic interchange to reject that null hypothesis. REA take the opposite approach in their study design: their null hypothesis is that *Z. h. preblei* is *not* distinct from the other species of *Z. hudsonius* that they examined.

SECTION 4. SUMMARY OF THE EVIDENCE

MORPHOLOGY

An argument has been made in several of the critiques of REA (e.g., Vignieri et al., 2006), most forceably by Patton (2006), that REA failed to adequately test the original morphological hypothesis of Krutzsch. In addition, Patton argued that for a recognized taxon, it is incumbent upon the reviser to reject the original basis of the diagnosis by directly testing the characters used in formulating the original hypotheses (in this case, the 7 morphological characters reported by Krutsch that distinguish *preblei* from *campestris* topotypes) in reference to the original specimens examined. Neither REA, nor KEA (nor subsequent commentators) have done so. Not all systematists would require the traditional morphological test of a valid taxon before using additional data to evaluate subspecific boundaries — and there is no formal requirement to do so — but we find compelling the argument that this important (and many would agree, necessary) first test has not been conducted. REA argued that they tested the hypothesis by examining two of the characters (size and interorbital breadth) in combination with a separate multivariate analysis of skull shape. They suggested that even if the cranial characters were not the same as those listed by Krutzsch, that multivariate data should nonetheless distinguish the subspecies if they are real. The panel found that argument to be unconvincing, recognizing instead that adaptive (or even evolutionarily significant non-adaptive) changes can be concentrated in just a few characters. Failure to detect taxon divergence in their chosen characters is not a complete test of the original hypothesis.

REA went on further to state that the other 5 characters of Krutzsch (upper parts dull, averaging lighter; dorsal band less distinct; auditory bullae smaller, less inflated; incisive foramina narrower, not truncate posteriorly; frontal region usually more inflated) were not quantifiable and therefore did not need to be tested. We disagree with that position and suggest that they all can be coded for systematic analysis, and most, if not all, are quantifiable and measurable. In fact, Jones (1981) quantified crudely bullar size, finding that some *preblei* were different from some *intermedius*, and improved measures of bullar size and shape are easy to imagine (note, Jones did not compare *preblei* to *campestris*, nor did he conduct statistical tests of morphology between *preblei* and any other subspecies, leaving his decision to not recognize any subspecies in *Z. hudsonius* difficult to evaluate). One of us (SJS) found bullar size to be the sole distinguishing trait of an isolated population of leaf-eared mice that multiple molecular data sets subsequently confirmed (Steppan, unpubl. data).

REA and Wehausen and Ramey (2000) consider subspecies to be distinguishable if ≥90% of specimens could be correctly classified to subspecies in LDA with jackknifed posterior probabilities ≥95%. As noted earlier, this is a high standard (although we do not claim that it is unjustifiable) without evidence that it has been widely accepted. Wehausen and Ramey (2000) do not cite a source or justification for this standard and their paper has been cited only 2 times by other authors. We question whether it is appropriate to introduce a relatively strict new convention in as contentious a test case as this one.

Finally, none of the type series for any of the taxa in question have been examined by these authors. Examination of the type specimens (because in taxonomy, the name of a species-level taxon is associated with a type, not with populations) is the standard procedure when evaluating the taxonomic standing of a taxon.

In summary, we find that many systematists would consider that the critical test of the subspecific status of *preblei* to have not yet been made, making discussions of molecular data premature. On the other hand, treating the formal morphological test as convention (or recommendation) rather than requirement, we still find that an insufficient test of the morphological definition of *preblei* has been conducted to support the synonymy of *preblei* with other subspecies. The original characters of Krutzsch (1954) should be examined in *preblei* and neighboring subspecies (and preferable more broadly) and the respective type specimens should be included in the analysis.

For those systematists that do not find the traditional and formal test as articulated by Patton as a necessary requirement before revisionary decisions are made, we continue here with evaluation of the non-morphological data.

ECOLOGICAL EXCHANGEABILITY

The panel concluded that there was no persuasive evidence presented regarding ecological exchangeability. Some workers (e.g., Crandall, Ft. Collins panel meeting) have argued that morphological data, especially multivariate analysis of skulls, are reasonable proxies for ecology, life history, or physiology because of expected character correlations. While we agree that cranial data *can* detect differences that suggest taxa are not exchangeable, we note many possible circumstances where we would expect cranial traits not to be significantly correlated with adaptive traits whose differences reduce exchangeability (e.g., behavior, physiology). We therefore agree with the qualification by REA that failure to detect major differences (and “major” remains undefined by REA) does not mean that differences are absent. The ecological exchangeability of the subspecies remains unknown.

MITOCHONDRIAL DNA

The mtDNA data provided by REA and KEA vary in geographic sampling strategy, amount of sequence data examined, aspects of the analyses, and quality. All of these could potentially affect whether or not haplotypes of ***Z. h. preblei*** were found to be "distinct" from those of other subspecies. In terms of sampling design, REA's approach of sampling a comparatively high number of localities, including many at or near subspecies boundaries, increased the likelihood that they would find shared haplotypes between subspecies if they existed. In contrast, KEA tended to sample away from, rather than at or near, subspecies boundaries. In general, KEA sampled fewer geographic localities, but many more individuals per locality. While this approach has some advantages and disadvantages (see Crandall's review of KEA), in theory, it would be less likely to find shared haplotypes between subspecies if they occurred primarily near subspecies boundaries. However, because KEA were recently able to analyze all of the specimens

identified as having shared haplotypes by REA (the KUMNH specimens in KEA, Table 1B) and additional samples from Wyoming, this difference is geographic sampling strategies is less pronounced than before.

In terms simply of amount of data, the combined data of KEA (which included two gene regions vs. one in REA, and ~4-times as many nucleotides) is superior to that of REA. The analyses were similar in that both REA and KEA performed phylogenetic analyses of the mtDNA haplotypes using *Z. princeps* as an outgroup. The details of these approaches differed, but all were valid approaches. There is concern from the panel that in both studies, *Z. princeps* is relatively distantly related to *Z. hudsonius*, and may therefore perform poorly as an outgroup, leading to poor resolution of relationships within *Z. hudsonius*. The unrooted haplotype network of REA (Fig. 3) suggests this might be the case, because it shows much clearer structuring of haplotypes than the rooted phylogenetic analysis of either REA or KEA. The test-statistics used in the AMOVA also differed between the studies, with REA using F_{st} and KEA using both F_{st} and Φ_{st}.

The biggest difference between the mtDNA results of the two studies really comes down to whether *Z. h. preblei* does or does not share haplotypes with other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius*. Based on the data at hand, there is no reliable evidence of any haplotype sharing. Thus, the available data suggests the *Z. h. preblei* is distinct and diagnosable based on the combined control region and cytochrome b haplotypes. It would be worthwhile to have the samples in question sequenced by multiple independent laboratories to further validate the mtDNA sequences in question.

Regardless of the conflicting haplotypes from the KUMNH specimens, the results of REA and KEA both suggest that *Z. h. preblei* shares few, if any, haplotypes with other subspecies of *Z. hudsonius*. If we were to assume that KEA was correct, there would be no sharing of haplotypes among subspecies. If we were to assume that REA was correct, there would still be a relatively small proportion of shared haplotypes between *Z. h. preblei* and *Z. h. campestris* (i.e., 7 out of 61 haplotypes shared, or approximately 11%). The implications of this level of shared haplotypes are discussed in Section 5: "Evaluation of *Z. h. preblei* Status Under Selected Subspecies Concepts".

MICROSATELLITE DNA DATA

In many respects, the two microsatellite datasets contain similar information. They recover the same three primary clusters in STRUCTURE analyses (including a *Z. h. preblei* cluster), they estimate similar N_em and similar F_{ST} values (which also documents statistically-significant subdivision), and they both find a lesser degree of subdivision within *Z. h. preblei*. We feel that some of the most significant differences are philosophical, and stem from issues relating to the definition of subspecies, determination of biological vs. statistical significance, and choice of null vs. alternative hypotheses in scientific inquiry.

Crandall and Marshall's (2005) reanalysis of both REA and KEA's data strongly supports a statistically-significant independent cluster that corresponds to *Z. h. preblei*. Thus both datasets(including the smaller dataset of REA) recovered support for a distinct *Z. h. preblei*. Again, the key difference in the conclusion is that REA interpret this as "recent" genetic exchangeability (ie. biologically insignificant) while KEA interpret this as "historic" genetic exchangeability (ie. biologically significant). This panel feels that these data fall very much in the middle, and it is difficult if not impossible to make a strong case either way using these microsatellite data alone. We do, however, feel strongly that these are important "supporting data" in that they do show differences among these groups. If other independent data (ie. morphological, behavioral, mitochondrial DNA, climatic data, presence of a clear geographic split, etc.) suggest similar or identical groupings, then these microsatellite data offer strong support that these groups are evolutionarily significant (sensu Avise and Ball 1990) If other independent data conflict with or offer no additional support to the microsatellite data, then we may conclude that these microsatellite groupings are more recent. We find that mitochondrial DNA data do support the significant clustering of *Z. h. preblei* groups, and so these two datasets corroborate the distinctness of *Z. h. preblei*.

SECTION 5. EVALUATION OF *Z. H. PREBLEI* STATUS UNDER SELECTED SUBSPECIES CONCEPTS

Traditional Subspecies

a) Mayr and Ashlock (1991) defined subspecies as "a collection of populations occupying a distinct breeding range and diagnosably distinct from other such populations." This places subspecies within the Biological Species Concept, wherein there is expected to be some gene flow among subspecies. *Z. h. preblei* clearly satisfies the "distinct breeding range" criterion with its geographic separation from the other subspecies of 60-160 km. Krutzsch proposed that *preblei* is diagnosably distinct from *campestris*, and that hypothesis has not been refuted. The PCA from REA indicates that populations of *preblei* are probably diagnosable from populations of *intermedius*, but not necessarily from *campestris*. Mitochondrial DNA is diagnostic given that there are no well documented haplotypes that are shared between *preblei* and the other subspecies, making either *preblei* or *campestris/intermedius* monophyletic (the rooting varying at times with different analyses, making one or the other monophyletic, if not both). The genetic divergence for mitochondrial DNA is small and the morphological distinction seems marginal, but the definition does not set magnitude as a criterion. Finally, the microsatellite analyses of both REA and KEA demonstrate that *preblei* is diagnosably distinct from the other subspecies. On balance, we would conclude that *preblei* satisfies this definition of subspecies.

b) Patten and Unitt (2002) formalized the 75%-rule with "to be a valid subspecies 75% of a population must lie outside 99% of the range of other populations for a given defining character or set of characters." Krutzsch's original description is not sufficiently detailed to apply this rule. PCA of cranial data from REA would fail to meet this threshold, although a different selection of characters focusing on more discriminating traits might. The LDA from REA at first glance would also suggest that the threshold is not met (42% of individuals correctly assigned to species with >95% posterior probability), but the definition does not require such a high degree of confidence (>95%) in the assignment of each individual. The definition is not worded in terms of phylogenetic structure (e.g., clades or network bipartitions), but it does not seem unreasonable to equate "range" of a population with distribution on a network. Excluding the questionable CR sequences, 100% of *preblei* sequences form a partition (e.g., clade) distinct from sequences of *intermedius* and *campestris*. Other interpretations are possible, such as equating range of variation with genetic distances, in which case *preblei*-to-*intermedius/campestris* distances may not fall outside the range of genetic distances within the *intermedius/campestris* complex. This definition only requires that separation be made for at least one trait (or combination), so any single line of evidence is sufficient. The microsatellite data provides high discrimination and *preblei* would appear to exceed this threshold given the assignment probabilities.

Phylogenetic Species Concept

Phylogenetic Species Concept of Cracraft (1989) defines species as "an irreducible (basal) cluster of organisms, diagnosably distinct from other such clusters, and within

which there is a parental pattern of ancestry and descent." To paraphrase Cracraft, species are defined by the presence of any apomorphy (shared derived character) among a set of populations among which there has been historical gene flow. This definition applies to a higher taxonomic level than subspecies, but some workers would equate phylogenetic species with subspecies under a Biological Species Concept. Both the Cracraft species definition and the Mayr and Ashlock subspecies definition are built on the idea of "diagnosably distinct" populations, although the meaning of "diagnosis" probably differs; for Mayr and Ashlock it probably equates to central tendencies of populations while for Cracraft it explicitly means fixation of derived character states throughout the populations. There is no evidence of fixation of derived morphological traits in *preblei*. Mitochondrial DNA indicate fixation of a derived trait (DNA substitutions) as evidenced by monophyly in phylogenetic and network analyses, but without high confidence. Microsatellite data show strong discrimination when used in combination but no unequivocal fixation of unique alleles. A single apomorphy is sufficient to diagnose a phylogenetic species, even in mtDNA (Cracraft 1989) but the terminal position of *preblei* in the *Z. hudsonius* mitochondrial tree would seem to fall short of the definition (see also Weins and Penkrot 2002, under whose operationalization of phylogenetic concepts *preblei* would not be a species). Current data would not support *preblei* as a phylogenetic species.

Evolutionary Significant Units (ESUs)

Several researchers have defined evolutionarily significant units (ESUs) in a variety of ways. Some of these require reciprocally-monophyletic groups with some corroboration at nuclear loci (Moritz 1994). Mitochondrial data cluster into haplotype networks that are consistent with clades, however statistical confidence in monophyly is lacking, and reciprocal monophyly is especially uncertain because of rooting difficulties within the haplotype network. Microsatellites do corroborate the mitochondrial data, giving some level of added comfort. Several authors argue that reciprocal monophyly is too stringent a criterion, as even significantly different populations are expected to pass through periods of polyphyly to paraphyly while evolving towards reciprocal monophyly (Crandall et al. 2000) and even many widely-recognized species do not meet the criteria of reciprocal monophyly (Funk and Omland 2003). Alternatively, they argue that ecological differences and local adaptation (i.e., the lack of ecological exchangeability) are equally important for recognizing ESUs (Crandall et al. 2000). Unfortunately, we have seen no data that provides solid evidence for or against ecological exchangeability, but ideally some evidence or critical tests should be performed. It has been argued by Ramey and Crandall (Panel meetings, Fort Collins, CO) that morphological differences among populations provide evidence rejecting ecological exchangeability or for local adaptation. While we agree with this statement, we also believe that there are other forms of local adaptation (physiological, biochemical, behavioral, etc.) that are not tested, so lack of gross cranial differences should not be considered evidence for ecological exchangeability. Finally, many of these ESU definitions do not allow gene flow (cf. definition of strict reciprocal monophyly) or may require conditions that are more stringent than traditional subspecies, and thus may be the equivalent to taxonomic category higher than subspecies.

The question of whether *Z. h. preblei* is a distinct ESU largely depends on which of the available definitions are used, and how they are interpreted. If strongly supported reciprocal monophyly of mtDNA haplotypes is viewed as essential, then *Z. h. preblei* would not be an ESU. On the other hand, if a less stringent definition is used, such as one requiring *nearly complete* monophyly or *significant phylogeographic separation* of mtDNA, then *Z. h. preblei* would be appear to qualify as an ESU given that corroborating evidence from the nuclear genome also exists. Owing to a lack of adequate data on ecological exchangeability, it is not possible to determine if other definitions of ESU's that incorporate this parameter (e.g., Crandall et al. 2000) would be met or not. Thus, the status of *Z. h. preblei* as a distinct ESU is debatable, and depends on which of the many available definitions of ESU are employed.

SECTION 6. POTENTIAL ISSUES FOR FUTURE RESEARCH

We include here a discussion of additional information that would be useful in any future evaluation of the status of *Z. h. preblei*. This is not intended as a roadmap for further work, and should not be seen as constituting recommendations for research programs. These are however areas where additional information would be useful in reducing any remaining uncertainties.

MORPHOLOGICAL STUDIES

1. Testing the original taxonomic description of *Z. h. preblei* — A critical first test of the subspecific status of *preblei* would be to evaluate all the characters proposed by Krutzsch (1954) to distinguish *preblei* from *campestris*. Ideally, this would be part of a syntopic survey of the species rather than just one region. This study should include examination of the type specimens and finer scale geographic analysis to best estimate the extent of any phenotypic clusters assignable to subspecies.

ECOLOGICAL EXCHANGEABILITY

1. Investigations into the ecological exchangeability of *Z. h. preblei* with other subspecies — REA and others pointed out the lack of studies that examine the ecological exchangeability of *Z. hudsonius* subspecies. Such tests may be critical for determining the taxonomic status of *Z. h. preblei* under some taxonomic categories (Crandall et al. 2000) and they may be useful for any population management or species recovery planning. Simple tests of climate differences (i.e., BIOCLIM-type analyses) and habitat differences (i.e., floral assemblage differences) may represent a first start, and may help elucidate differences in physiology or diet that could be investigated in greater detail.

MITOCHONDRIAL DNA

1. Further Sampling of *Zapus hudsonius* subspecies — Both current studies (REA and KEA) sampled only five of the 12 described subspecies of *Z. hudsonius*. It would be very beneficial to have data from the remaining subspecies. Ideally, a geographic sampling strategy that combined the approaches of REA and KEA would be used for each subspecies so that each is sampled thoroughly throughout its respective range. This would provide an expanded evolutionary and geographic context within which to evaluate the data for *Z. h. preblei.* In terms of data type and amount, the combined approach of KEA, using both control region and cytochrome b data is preferable to using just control region data alone.

2. Sequence verification for the KUMNH specimens — It would be very useful to have the control region data for the KUMNH specimens repeated by multiple, independent laboratories. Although the panel has provided some potential insights into why REA and KEA reported different sequences for the same specimens, the best way to

confirm the true mtDNA sequences for these is to have them re-extracted and sequenced by two or more laboratories that: (1) are independent and not associated with any of the parties involved in this debate; and (2) have a high level of experience obtaining quality DNA sequences from ancient DNA. Given the relatively small number of samples in disagreement, this should not be overly expensive or time-consuming.

MICROSATELLITE DNA

1. Further sampling of *Z. hudsonius* subspecies — Like mitochondrial DNA studies, future studies of *Z. hudsonius* subspecies should attempt to include all 12 subspecies and the entire breadth of the geographic range. The 21 existing microsatellite loci should be sufficiently powerful for most basic analyses that would be performed. Ideally, the sampling strategy would be a combination of REA and KEA approaches. Realistically, however, researchers may want to begin with a KEA type approach, but then follow up with additional sampling between genetically differentiated populations and potential hybrid zones to examine evidence for mixing, gene flow, and isolation by distance.

BIBLIOGRAPHY*

Amadon, D. 1949. The seventy-five percent rule for subspecies. Condor 51:250-258.

Avise, J.C. and M.R.J. Ball. 1990. Principles of genealogical concordance in species concepts and biological taxonomy. Oxford Surveys in Evolutionary Biology 7:45-67.

Ball R M. and J.C. Avise. 1992. Mitochondrial DNA phylogeographic differentiation among avian populations and the evolutionary significance of subspecies. Auk, 109, 626-636.

Barrowclough, G.F. and N.R. Flesness. 1996. Species, subspecies, and races: the problem of units of management in conservation. Pages 247-254 in D.G. Kleiman, M.E. Allen, K.V. Thompson, and S. Lumpkin, eds. Wild mammals in captivity: principles and techniques. University of Chicago Press, Chicago, IL.

Beerli, P. and J. Felsenstein. 1999. Maximum-likelihood estimation of migration rates and effective population numbers in two populations using a coalescent approach. Genetics 152:763-773.

Clement, M., D. Posada, and K.A. Crandall KA. 2000. TCS: a computer program to estimate gene genealogies. Molecular Ecology, 9, 1657-1659.

Cooper, A. and H.N. Poinar. 2000. Ancient DNA: Do it right or not at all. Science 298:1139.

Cracraft, J. 1983. Species concepts and speciation analysis. Current Ornithology 1:159-187.

Cracraft, J. 1989. Speciation and its ontology: the empirical consequences of alternative species concepts for understanding patterns and processes of differentiation. Pages 28-59 in D. Otte and J.A. Endler, eds. Speciation and its Consequences. Sinauer Associates, Inc., Sunderland, MA.

Crandall, K. A., O. R. P. Bininda-Emonds, G. M. Mace, and R. K. Wayne. 2000. Considering evolutionary processes in conservation biology. Trends in Ecology and Evolution 15:290-295.

Crandall, K.A. and J.C. Marshall. 2005. An assessment of the threatened subspecific status of the Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) based on current molecular datasets. A report prepared by Genoma LLC - for the state of Wyoming, Office of the Attorney General.

Crandall, K.A. and A.R. Templeton. 1996. Application of intraspecific phylogenetics *in* P. H. Harvey, A. J. Leigh Brown and J. Maynard Smith, eds. New Uses for Phylogenies. Oxford University Press, Oxford.

Crandall, K.A., A.R. Templeton, and C.F. Sing. 1994. Interspecific phylogenetics: Problems and solutions. Pp. 273-297 *in* R. W. Scotland, D. J. Siebert and D. M. Williams, eds. Models in Phylogeny Reconstruction. Clarendon Press, Oxford.

Cryan, P.M. 2004. Synthesis of existing information on meadow jumping mice (*Zapus hudsonius*) in the northern great plains. An information review compiled for the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Denver, Colorado. U.S. Fort Collins Science Center, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Excoffier, L., P.E. Smouse, and J.M. Quattro. 1992. Analysis of molecular variance inferred from metric distances among DNA haplotypes: application to human mitochondrial DNA restriction data. Genetics, 131, 479-491.

Farris, J.S., M. Kallersjo, A.J. Kluge, and C. Bult. 1994. Testing significance of incongruence. Cladistics, 10, 315-319.

Fleischer, R.C. 1998. Genetics and avian conservation.Pages 29-47 in (J. Marzluff and R. Sallabanks, eds.) Avian Conservation: Research and Management. Island Press, Washington, DC.

Funk, D.J. and K.E. Omland. 2003. Species-level paraphyly and polyphyly: Frequency, causes, and consequences, with insights from animal mitochondrial DNA. Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics, 34, 397-423.

Hofreiter, M., V. Jaenicke, D. Serre, A. von Haeseler, and S. Paabo. 2001. DNA sequences from multiple amplifications reveal artifacts induced by cytosine deamination in ancient DNA. Nucleic Acids Research 29:4793-4799.

Huelsenbeck, J.P. and F. Ronquist. (2001) MRBAYES: Bayesian inference of phylogenetic trees. Bioinformatics, 17, 754—755.

Jones, G.S. 1981. The systematics and biology of the genus *Zapus* (Mammalia, Rodentia, Zapodidae). Unpublished Ph.D. thesis, Indiana State University, Terre Haute.

King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski, and P. Cryan. 2006. Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act. Molecular Ecology In press.

Krutzsch, P.H. 1954. North American jumping mice (genus *Zapus*). University of Kansas Publication Museum of Natural History, 4, 349-472.

Lovette, I.J., E. Bermingham, and R.E. Ricklefs. 1999. Mitochondrial DNA phylogeography and the conservation of endangered Lesser Antillean *Icterus* Orioles. Conservation Biology 13:1088-1096.

Mayr, E. 1963. Animal Species and Evolution. Harvard University Press, Cambridge, MA.

Mayr, E. and P.D. Ashlock. 1991. Principles of Systematic Zoology, 2nd edition. McGraw-Hill, New York, NY.

Meijaard, E. and C.P. Groves. 2004. A taxonomic revision of the *Tragulus* mouse-deer (Artiodactyla). Zool. J. of the Linnean Society 140:63–102.

Morando, M., L. J. Avila, and J.W. Sites, Jr. 2003. Sampling strategies for delimiting species: genes, individuals, and populations in the *Liolaemus elongates-kriegi* Complex (Squamata: Liolaemidae) in Andean-Patagonian South America. Systematic Biology 52(2):159-185.

Moritz, C. 1994a. Applications of mitochondrial DNA analysis in conservation: A critical review. Molecular Ecology 3:401-411.

Moritz, C. 1994b. Defining "Evolutionarily Significant Units" for conservation. TREE 9:373-375.

Moritz, C. 1995. New uses for new phylogenies. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society: Biological Sciences 349:113-118.

Moritz, C. 2002. Strategies to protect biological diversity and the processes that sustain it. Systematic Biology 51:238-254.

Moritz, C., and D. Faith. 1998. Comparative phylogeography and the identification of genetically divergent areas for conservation. Molecular Ecology 7:419-429.

Nielsen, R., and J. Wakeley. 2001. Distinguishing migration from isolation: a markov chain monte carlo approach. Genetics 158:885-896.

Parkes, K.C. 1982. Subspecific taxonomy: Unfashionable does not mean irrelevant. Auk 99: 596–598.

Patten M.A., and P. Unitt. 2002. Diagnosability versus mean differences of Sage Sparrow subspecies. Auk 119:26–35.

Pritchard, J.K., M. Stephens, and P. Donnelly. 2000. Inference of population structure using multilocus genotype data. Genetics 155:945-959.

Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse *(Zapus hudsonius preblei*). Unpublished report to the Governor of Wyoming and U.S. Fish & Wildlife Service (revised), Denver, CO. Denver Museum of Nature and Science, Denver, Colorado.

Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*. DMNS Technical Report 2004 – 8, Denver Museum of Nature and Science, Department of Zoology, Denver, Colorado 80205

Ramey, R.R. II., H. Liu, C.W. Epps, L.M. Carpenter, and J.D. Wehausen. 2005. Genetic relatedness of the Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) to nearby subspecies of *Z. hudsonius* as inferred from variation in cranial morphology, mitochondrial DNA and microsatellite DNA: Implications for taxonomy and conservation. Animal Conservation 8:329-346.

Ramey, R.R. II., J.D. Wehausen, H. Liu, C.W. Epps, and L.M. Carpenter. 2006. Is the Preble's meadow jumping mouse and evolutionarily distinct subspecies? Comments on the report by King et al. (2006). Material offered to SEI review panel

Ramey, R.R., II, J.D. Weshausen, H. Liu, C.W. Epps, and L.M. Carpenter. 2006. Should hypothesis testing or selective posthoc interpretation of results guide the allocation of conservation effort: a response to Vignieri et al. 15 May 2006.

Riggs, L.A., J.M. Dempcy, and C. Orrego. 1997. Evaluating distinctiveness and evolutionary significance of Preble's meadow jumping mouse: phylogeography of mitochondrial DNA non-coding region variation. Final report submitted to Judy Sheppard, Terrestrial Section, Colorado Division of Wildlife, Denver, Colorado.

Ryder, O.A. 1986. Species conservation and systematics: The dilemma of subspecies. Trends in Ecology and Evolution 1:9-10.

Selander, R. K. 1971. Systematics and speciation in birds, p. 57-147. In D. S. Farner and J. R. King (ed.), Avian biology, Vol. 1. Academic Press, New York

Smith, H.M., and F.N. White. 1956. A case for the trinomen. Systematic Zoology 5: 183–190.

Sorenson, M.D. and T.W. Quinn. 1998. Numts: A challenge for avian systematics and population biology. The Auk 115: 214-221.

Swofford, D.L. 2002. *PAUP*: Phylogenetic Analysis Using Parsimony (*and Other Methods), version 4.0.* Sinauer Associates, Sunderland, MA.

Tarr, C.L., and R.C. Fleischer. 1999. A molecular assessment of genetic variability and population differentiation in the endangered Mariana crow (*Corvus kubaryi*). Molecular Ecology 8:941-949.

Templeton, A.R., K.A. Crandall, and C.F. Sing. 1992 A cladistic analysis of phenotypic associations with haplotypes inferred from restriction endonuclease mapping and DNA sequence data. III. Cladogram estimation. Genetics, 132, 619-633.

Tully, L.A., T.J. Parsons, R.J. Steighner, M.M. Holland, M.A. Marino, and V.L. Prenger. 2000. A sensitive denaturing gradient-gel electrophoresis assay reveals a high frequency of heteroplasmy in hypervariable region 1 of the human mtdna control region. The American Journal of Human Genetics, 67: 432–443

Vignieri, S.N., E.M. Hallerman, B.J. Bergstrom, D.J. Hafner, A.P. Martin, P. Devers, P. Grobler, and N. Hitt. 2006. Mistaken view of taxonomic validity undermines conservation of an evolutionarily distinct mouse: a response to Ramey et al. (2005). Animal Conservation. Published on-line 10 May 2006.

Vogler, A.P., and R. DeSalle. 1994. Evolution and phylogenetic information content of the ITS-1 region in the tiger beetle *Cicindela dorsalis*. Molecular Biology and Evolution 11(3):393-405.

Waples, R.S. 1991. "Pacific Salmon, Oncorynchus spp., and the definition of ""Species"" under the Endangered Species Act." Marine Fisheries Review 53:11-22.

Wehausen, J.D. and R.R. Ramey. 2000. Cranial morphometric and evolutionary relationships in the northern range of *Ovis canadensis*. Journal of Mammalogy. 81: 145–161.

Whitlock MC, McCauley DE. 1999. Indirect measures of gene flow and migration: FST not equal to 1/(4Nm + 1). Heredity 82:117-125.

Wiens, J.J. and T.A. Penkrot. 2002. Delimiting species using DNA and morphological variation and discordant species limits in spiny lizards (*Sceloporus*). Systematic Biology. 51:69-91.

Wilson, E.O. and W.L. Brown. 1953. The subspecies concept and its taxonomic applications. Systematic Zoology. 2: 97–122.

Zink, R.M. 2004. The role of subspecies in obscuring avian biological diversity and misleading conservation policy. Proceedings of the Royal Society, Biological Sciences. 271(1539):561-564.

Zink, R.M., G.F. Barrowclough, J.L. Atwood, and R.C. Blackwell-Rago. 2000. Genetics, Taxonomy, and Conservation of the Threatened California Gnatcatcher. Conservation Biology 14(5):1394-1405.

Peer review/Comments:

Armstrong, DM. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*). 24 March 2004

Armstrong, D.M. Comments on King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski and P. Cryan. 2006 Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act. 7 February 2006

Armstrong, D.M. Comments for considerations for conservation of *Zapus hudsonius preblei*. Material offered to SEI review panel

Ashley, M.V. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

Ashley, M. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*. 30 May 2005

Ashley, M. Comments on King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski and P. Cryan. 2006 Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act.

Baker, R. and P. Larsen. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*. 2 June 2005

Bergstrom, B.J. Comments on morphology study in Ramey et al (2005). Material offered to SEI review panel 6 July 2006.

Bradley, R.D. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*). 22 June 2004

Bradley, R.D. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*. 31 March 2005

Bradley, R.D. Comments on King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski and P. Cryan. 2006 Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act. 22 February 2006

Conner, M.M. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*). 9 April 2004

Crandall, K. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

Crandall, K. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*.

Crandall, K. Comments on King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski and P. Cryan. 2006 Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act.

Cryan, P. Comment on protocol. Material offered to SEI review panel 3 July 2006

Douglas, M. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

Douglas. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*.

Douglas. Comments on King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski and P. Cryan. 2006 Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act.

Hafner, D.J. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

Hafner, D.J. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*.

Hafner, D.J. Comments on King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski and P. Cryan. 2006 Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act. 14 February 2006

Maldonado, J.E. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*. 3 June 2005

Maldonado, J.E. Comments on King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski and P. Cryan. 2006 Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act. 23 February 2006

Meaney, C. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*). 30 March 2004.

Mitton, J.B. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

Mitton, J.B. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*.

Oyler-McCance, S. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

Oyler-McCance, S. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*.

Patton, J.L. Email statement to the panel regarding criteria for delisting subspecies. Material offered to SEI review panel 6 July 2006

Riddle, B.R. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

Riddle, BR. Comments on King, T.L., J.F. Switzer, C.L. Morrison, M.S. Eackles, C.C. Young, B.A. Lubinski and P. Cryan. 2006 Comprehensive genetic analyses reveal evolutionary distinction of a mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) proposed for delisting from the U.S. Endangered Species Act.

Shenk, T. Forward of the instructions for collecting genetic tissue samples by Larry Riggs. Material offered to SEI review panel

Sites, J.W., Jr. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*). 5 July 2004

Spencer, W.D. Comment on Genoma LLC Report concerning genetic assessment of Preble's Meadow Jumping Mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*) and further

comments on studies by King et al. Material offered to SEI review panel 5 July 2006

Taylor, R. Comment on protocol. Material offered to SEI review panel 15 May 2006

Vignieri, S. Informal comments on Ramey's response to Vignieri et al. Material offered to SEI review panel 6 July 2006

Vignieri, S. Email Statement to the panel. Summary of VEA. Material offered to SEI review panel 6 July 2006

Waits, L.P. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

Waits, L.P. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*.

White, G.C. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, and L. Carpenter. 2004. Testing the taxonomic validity of Preble's meadow jumping mouse (*Zapus hudsonius preblei*).

White, G.C. Comment on Ramey, R.R., II, H. Liu, L.M. Carpenter, and C.W. Epps. 2004. Testing the uniqueness of *Z. h. intermedius* relative to *Z. h. campestris*. 28 April 2005

* Bibliography also contains documents reviewed by the panel which are not cited in this report.

APPENDIX 1: CURRICULA VITAE

BRIAN S. ARBOGAST

Associate Professor and Curator of Mammals
Department of Biological Science
Humboldt State University
Arcata, CA 95521

Phone: 707-826-4180
Fax: 707-826-3201
E-mail: bsa2@humboldt.edu
Web: www.humboldt.edu/~bsa2

EDUCATION

PhD Wake Forest University (1999) Advisor: Peter Weigl
MS Louisiana State University (1996) Advisor: Mark Hafner
BS Wake Forest University (1992)

POSITIONS HELD

Associate Professor and Curator of Mammals. Department of Biological Sciences, Humboldt State University, Arcata, California (2006-present)

Assistant Professor and Curator of Mammals. Department of Biological Sciences, Humboldt State University, Arcata, California (2001-2006)

Post-Doctoral Research Associate, Burke Museum and Department of Zoology, University of Washington, Seattle (1999-2001)

PUBLICATIONS

Blois, JL and BS Arbogast (2006) Conservation genetics of the Sonoma Tree Vole (*Arborimus pomo*) based on mitochondrial and AFLP markers. *Journal of Mammalogy* (in press)

Arbogast, BS, SV Drovestski, RL Curry, P Boag, P Grant, R Grant, G Seutin and D. J. Anderson (2006) Origin and diversification of Galápagos mockingbirds. *Evolution* 60:370-382.

Arbogast, BS. (2006) The geography of life. Book Review of Biogeography, by M Lomolino, B Riddle and J Brown. *Trends in Ecology and Evolution* 21:14-15.

Arbogast, BS, RA Browne, PD Weigl and GJ Kenagy (2005) Conservation genetics of endangered flying squirrels from the Appalachian mountains of eastern North America. *Animal Conservation* 8:123-133.

Zheng X, BS Arbogast and GJ Kenagy (2003) Historical demography and genetic structure of sister species: deer mice (*Peromyscus spp.*) in the North American temperate rainforest. Molecular Ecology 12:711-724.

Arbogast BS, SV Edwards, J Wakeley, P Beerli and JB Slowinski (2002) Estimating

Divergence Times from Molecular Data on Phylogenetic and Population Genetic Timescales. *Annual Review of Ecology & Systematics* 33:707-740.

Arbogast, BS, and GJ. Kenagy (2001) Comparative phylogeography as an integrative approach to historical biogeography. *Journal of Biogeography* 28:819-825.

Arbogast, BS (2001) Phylogeography, by JC Avise. Book Review, *American Zoologist* 41:134-135.

Arbogast, BS, RA Browne and PD Weigl (2001) Evolutionary genetics and Pleistocene biogeography of North American tree squirrels (*Tamiasciurus*). *Journal of Mammalogy* 82:302-319.

Arbogast, BS (1999) Mitochondrial DNA phylogeography of the New World flying squirrels (*Glaucomys*): implications for Pleistocene biogeography. *Journal of Mammalogy* 80:42-155.

Slowinski, JB, and BS Arbogast (1999) Is there an inverse relationship between body size and the rate of molecular evolution? *Systematic Biology* 48:396-399.

Arbogast, BS, and JB Slowinski (1998) Pleistocene speciation and the mitochondrial DNA clock. *Science* 282:1955a.

MANUSCRIPTS IN PREPARATION

Arbogast, BS. Whence *Glaucomys*? A review of the evolutionary and biogeographic history of the New World Flying Squirrels. Special Feature of Symposium Papers from the 86th meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists (to be published in *Journal of Mammalogy,* 2007*).*

Kenagy, GJ, K Warheit, BS Arbogast and M Linders. Conservation Genetics of the Western Gray Squirrel (*Sciurus griseus*) in Washington

Arbogast, BS, A. Bidlack, JC Cook, and GJ Kenagy. Paleodemography and post-glacial expansion of the northern flying squirrel, *Glaucomys sabrinus*

Callahan, C and BS Arbogast. Molecular Systematics and Biogeography of whale lice living on gray whale islands.

MUSEM & CURATORIAL EXPERIENCE

2001-present	Curator of Mammals, Vertebrate Museum, Humboldt State University
2003-2005	Board of Directors, HSU Museum of Natural History
1999-2001	Post-doctoral Fellow, Mammalogy Program, Burke Museum, Univ. of Washington
1996-1999	Assistant in the vertebrate collection, Wake Forest University

1994-1996 Curatorial Assistant, Collection of Genetic Resources, LSU Museum of Natural Science

1993-1994 Curatorial Assistant, Mammal Collection, LSU Museum of Natural Science

RECENT GRANT SUPPORT

Genetic and Bioacoustic Studies of Mesoamerican Flying Squirrels. HSU Research Scholarship and Creative Activities Grant. $3,500. PI: Brian Arbogast

Comparative molecular evolution of whale ectoparasites. CSUPERB Faculty Research Grant. $10,000. PI: Brian Arbogast

Systematics and Evolutionary Ecology of New and Old World Avian Sister Radiations [Aves: Mimidae and Sturnidae]. National Science Foundation DEB – Systematic Biology PI Irby Lovette, Cornell University (~$296,071)

I am one of nine researchers included on this NSF-funded project designed to construct molecular phylogenies of two diverse Families of birds (mockingbirds and starlings), and to use these phylogenies to explore the evolution of song mimicry and cooperative breeding.

Origin and diversification of Galapagos mockingbirds. HSU Foundation Small Grant Competition. $1100. PI: Brian Arbogast

Whales as Islands: Biogeography and co-evolution of whales and their ectoparasites. HSU Research and Creative Acctivities Grant. $4,300. PI: Brian Arbogast

Developing a Web-Based Searchable Database for the HSU Mammal Collection. HSU Foundation Small Grant Competition. $1200. PI: Brian Arbogast

The Effects of Habitat Fragmentation on the Demographic and Genetic Structure of a Temperate Rainforest Endemic, the Sonoma Red Tree Vole (Arborimus pomo). HSU Research Scholarship and Creative Activities Grant. $5,000. PI: Brian Arbogast

Articulating the Complete Skeleton of a Beaked Whale. HSU Foundation Small Grant Competition. $1200. PI: Brian Arbogast

Reconstructing the Ice-Age History of Pacific Northwest Mammals. HSU Foundation Small Grant Competition. HSU Foundation Small Grant Competition. $1200. PI: Brian Arbogast

TEACHING EXPERIENCE

Courses: Mammalogy (Lecture and Lab), Advanced Mammalogy (Lecture, Lab and Field Methods), Biogeography, Zoogeography (Humboldt)

Seminars: Phylogeny Ecology & Behavior, Animal Extinctions (Humboldt)

Other teaching experience: Guest lecturer in Biogeography (Univ. of Washington). Teaching Assistant in a variety of courses at LSU and Wake Forest.

AWARDS

President McCrone Promising Faculty Scholar Award. Humboldt State University (2004)

American Society of Mammalogists. First Runner-Up for the Albert R. and Alma Shadle Fellowship in Mammalogy (1998).

American Museum of Natural History, Frank M. Chapman Memorial Fund Grant. Phylogeography of the Galápagos mockingbirds: a test of the prevailing-wind hypothesis of dispersal (1998).

American Museum of Natural History, Theodore Roosevelt Memorial Fund Grant. The evolution of boreal mammal communities in North America: a comparative phylogeographic approach (1998).

Southwestern Association of Naturalists, Wilks Award Finalist. Student Paper Competition: Recalibrating the mitochondrial DNA clock: implications for Pleistocene vicariance biogeography (1998).

American Society of Mammalogists, Grant-in-aid of Research. The evolution of boreal mammal communities in North America: a comparative phylogeographic approach (1997).

American Society of Mammalogists, Elizabeth Horner Award. Outstanding Graduate Student Research Proposal (1997).

Wake Forest University Department of Biology, Graduate Student of the Year (1997).

National Sigma Xi Competition. Phylogeography of the Galápagos mockingbirds (1996).

Marine Biological Lab, Woodshole, MA. Workshop on Molecular Evolution Scholarship (1996).

American Society of Mammalogists, Grant-in-aid of Research. Mitochondrial DNA variation and biogeography of the New World flying squirrels (Glaucomys) (1995).

Louisiana State University (four research and travel grants--1993-1995).

National Sigma Xi Competition. Mitochondrial DNA variation and biogeography of the New World flying squirrels (Glaucomys) (1993)

Wake Forest University, Howard Hughes Undergraduate Travel Grant. Field-course in mainland Ecuador and the Galápagos Islands (1992).

Derieux Award Winner (best student paper), Meeting of the North Carolina Academy of Science (1992).

Wake Forest University, Howard Hughes Undergraduate Summer Research Fellowship (1991).

SELECTED SCHOLARLY PRESENTATIONS

Arbogast, BS. Evolutionary and biogeographic history of the New World flying

squirrels (*Glaucomys*). Invited symposium presentation in " The northern flying squirrel: a biological portrait of a forest specialist in post-European North America." 86th annual meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists, Amherst, MA (2006).

Callahan, CM and BS Arbogast. Phylogeography of whale lice (Cyamidae) living on gray whale islands. 86th annual meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists, Amherst, MA (2006).

Callahan, CM, BS Arbogast, PD Goley, JW Demastes. Biogeography of Whale Lice (Amphipoda: Cyamidae) Living on Gray Whale Islands. 16th Biennial Conference on the Biology of Marine Mammals, San Diego, CA (2005).

Blois, JL and BS Arbogast. Patterns of genetic variation within an endemic arboreal vole, *Arborimus pomo*, in northern California. Meetings of the International Biogeography Society, Shepherdstown, West Virginia (2005).

Blois, JL and BS Arbogast. A multilocus assessment of the genetic structure and diversity within an endemic, arboreal vole, *Arborimus pomo*, in northern California. 7th Annual Bay Area Conservation Biology Symposium, Stanford University (2005).

Arbogast, BS, SV Drovetski, RL Curry, PT Boag, G Seutin, PR. Grant, BR Grant & DJ Anderson. Origin and diversification of Galápagos mockingbirds. Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution, University of Alaska, Fairbanks, AK (2005).

Kenagy, GJ, X Zheng, BS Arbogast, J Booth, J Bradley, M Linders and K Warheit. Genetic Structure and Historical Biogeography of Disjunct and Declining Populations of Western Gray Squirrels In Washington. 84th Annual Meeting of the American Society of Mammalogists, Humboldt State University (2004).

Callahan, CM, BS Arbogast, PD Goley and JW. Demastes. Whales as Islands: Biogeography of the Epibiotic Fauna of Gray Whales. 84th Annual Meeting of the American Society of Mammalogists, Humboldt State University (2004).

Browne, RA, BS Arbogast and PD Weigl. Pleistocene Forest Dynamics and the Genetic Diversity of Flying Squirrels. 16th Annual Meeting of the Society for Conservation Biology. Canterbury, UK (2002).

Arbogast, BS. Presentation to Host the 84th Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists. 82nd Annual Meetings of the ASM. Lake Charles, LA (2002).

Comparative phylogeography of mammals and birds. *Invited Seminar*, Cornell University (2001). .

Using comparative phylogeography to reconstruct the mammalian faunal history of the Pacific Northwest. *Invited Seminar*, University of Washington (2000)

Estimating rates of molecular evolution and dates of divergence using likelihood. *Invited Seminar*, University of Virginia (1999)

Is there an inverse relationship between body size and the rate of molecular evolution in vertebrates? Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists, Seattle, WA (1999)

Recalibrating the mitochondrial DNA clock: implications for Pleistocene vicariance biogeography. *Invited Presentation*, Wilks Award Competition, Meetings of the Southwestern Association of Naturalists, Albuquerque, NM (1998)

Comparative phylogeography of codistributed boreal mammals. *Invited Presentation*, Euro-American Mammal Congress, Santiago de Compostela, Spain (with B. R. Riddle; 1998)

Pleistocene speciation and the mitochondrial DNA clock. Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists, Blacksburg, VA (1998)

Comparative phylogeography of codistributed boreal mammals. Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists, Stillwater, OK (1997)

Zoogeography of the northern flying squirrel (*Glaucomys sabrinus*) based on analysis of mitochondrial DNA. Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution and Society of Systematic Biologists, St. Louis, MO (1996)

Have the giant (*Ratufa*) and pigmy (*Exilisciurus*) squirrels of Borneo stopped being squirrels? (with P. D. Weigl and T. K. Knowles). Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists, Grand Forks, ND (1996)

Pleistocene biogeography of the New World flying squirrels. *Invited Seminar*, University Science Colloquium, Francis Marion University (1996)

Zoogeography of the northern flying squirrel (*Glaucomys sabrinus*) based on analysis of mitochondrial DNA. Meetings of the Southwestern Association of Naturalists, Shreveport, LA (1995)

Zoogeography of the northern flying squirrel (*Glaucomys sabrinus*) based on analysis of mitochondrial DNA. Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists, Burlington, VT (1995)

HOST OF NATIONAL MEETINGS

84th Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists, Humboldt State University (2004)

OUTSIDE REVIEWER

Journals: Evolution, Systematic Biology, Molecular Phylogenetics & Evolution, Journal of Mammalogy, Animal Conservation, Australian Journal of Zoology

Grant Programs: NSF Systematic Biology Program; AAAS Women in International Scientific Collaboration Program; National Geographic Society Research & Exploration Program

Books: Frontiers of Biogeography

FIELD EXPERIENCE

Extensive collecting of specimens for use in examining the molecular ecology of small mammals of the Pacific Northwest of North America, including flying squirrels, red squirrels, redback voles, deer mice, ermine, water shrews, pocket gophers, chipmunks, tree voles, ground squirrels, & jumping mice

Fieldwork on birds of the Galápagos Islands, Ecuador

Fieldwork on the Giant (*Ratufa*) and Pigmy (*Exilisciurus*) squirrels in Malaysian Borneo

CURRENT RESEARCH PROJECTS

Comparative Phylogeography of Pacific Northwest Mammals: The main focus of my current research is the molecular systematics and biogeography of Pacific Northwest mammals. I am collaborating with Dr. Jim Kenagy (the Burke Museum, University of Washington) to compare geographic patterns of evolutionary subdivision (or phylogeographic patterns) among a variety of boreal forest mammals. This research will allow us to develop a synthesis of how the members of this particular biotic assemblage responded to the dramatic climatic changes of the Quaternary (which includes the ice ages of the Pleistocene). This project involves extensive field studies throughout the Pacific Northwest of the U.S. and Canada. We currently have samples from over a dozen species/ species pairs from all or nearly all of the major mountain ranges in the Northwest. One important aspect of our research is to measure levels of genetic diversity in mammals inhabiting some of the National Parks of the Pacific Northwest, including North Cascades National Park and Olympic National Park. The information we obtain will be useful in developing conservation plans for a variety of small mammals. Because so many species and localities are involved, this is necessarily a long-term project. However, we anticipate being able to publish manuscripts on the biogeography of individual species or species pairs as we work toward an overall synthesis.

Evolution and Biogeography of Mexican Flying Squirrels. I am in the beginning stages of establishing this research project, which will include scientists from both the U.S. and Mexico. We will attempt to locate isolated and little known populations of

flying squirrels in Mexico and examine their evolution and biogeography via molecular phylogenetic analyses in my lab at HSU.

Whales As Islands: Biogeography of the Epibiotic Fauna of Gray Whales: I am working with Dawn Goley and student Chris Callahan of HSU and Jim Demastes of the University of Northern Iowa to investigate the biogeography of the ectoparasites of Gray whales (*Eschrichtius robustus*). Gray whales are living "islands" to a diverse but little known assemblage of ectoparasites that includes at least three species of whale lice (*Cyamus* spp.) and one species of whale barnacle (*Cryptolepas rhachianecti*). These two types of ectoparasitic crustaceans differ greatly in terms of their dispersal abilities within and among host individuals. Whereas barnacles have a free-living pelagic larval stage (allowing transmission among host individuals even in the absence of direct contact), whale lice do not. Thus, whale lice are thought to be dependent on direct physical contact, such as mating or nursing, to colonize a new host. Following transmission, barnacles become sessile, but lice remain free to move about the body of the host whale. The ectoparasite fauna of gray whales provides a unique and remarkable system for studying island biogeography and host-parasite co-evolution. Using a combination of methods, including population genetic analysis and phylogenetic techniques, this study will provide valuable insights into the colonization dynamics and biogeography of ectoparasties on whale "islands."

Systematics and Evolutionary Ecology of New and Old World Avian Sister Radiations I am collaborating on this project (lead by Irby Lovette of Cornell University) focused on examining the comparative evolution of song mimicry and cooperative breeding in two families of birds, Sturnidae and Mimidae.

Conservation Genetics of Western Gray Squirrels. I am working with a team of investigators to examine the conservation genetics of this species (which, although common in California, is present only in very small numbers in Washington State. I began this project during my post-doc and am continuing to work on it. We presented our results at the Mammal Meetings this summer at Humboldt State and have a manuscript nearing completion on this work.

CURATORIAL ACTIVITIES

One of the most important components of my appointment is to act as the Curator of the Mammal Collection at the HSU Vertebrate Museum. The Mammal Collection is one of the finest in the CSU system, and in terms of teaching collections, it is one of the best in the country. Each year we use the collection to teach over 100 students in Mammalogy; many of these students also receive training in mammal curation at the Museum. The collection-based training in Mammalogy offered at HSU is one of the most influential programs of its kind in the country; for example, HSU alumni previously trained in the Mammal Collection at HSU are now Curators or Collections Managers at many of the largest and finest museums in the country, including The Field Museum, the University of Kansas, the Los Angeles County Museum, and the University of New Mexico's Museum of Southwestern Biology.

A major addition to the Mammal Collection since my arrival has been the development of a Frozen Tissue Collection. Virtually all new mammal specimens added to the collection have corresponding tissue samples (blood, liver, kidney etc.) that are being stored in a dedicated ultracold freezer that was part of my start-up package (housed in the stockroom). We expect this frozen tissue collection to become an increasingly valuable resource for future genetic studies of Northwest mammals. We recently obtained the personal tissue collection of Dr. Tim Lawlor (several hundred specimens).

Major achievements for 2004/2005:

- 40 students were trained in specimen preparation and museum curation (27 independent study and volunteer students and 13 from the Advanced Mammalogy Course). This is by far the largest number since my appointment, and certainly makes the HSU Vertebrate Museum one of the most active student training grounds in the country.

- The accessioning of 220 new specimens. This brings our total to approximately 7, 900. Nearly all of the new specimens have associated frozen tissues.

- Launching of the beta version of the online searchable database for the HSU Vertebrate Museum.

- The Vertebrate Museum received a very positive review and re-accreditation from the Systematics Collection Committee of the American Society of Mammalogists in August of 2004.

John Philip Dumbacher Jr., Assistant Curator and Department Chair
Department of Ornithology and Mammalogy, California Academy of Sciences
55 Concourse Drive, Golden Gate Park, San Francisco, California 94118
Phone: 415-750-7176; Fax: 415-750-7178; email: jdumbacher@calacademy.org.

Positions held:

Assistant Curator and Department Chair, Ornithology and Mammalogy, California Academy of Sciences, July 2003 to present.

Smithsonian Research Associate, Molecular Genetics Laboratory, and Smithsonian Conservation Research Center, National Zoological Park, Smithsonian Institution, 2001-2003.

Academic Degrees:

Ph.D. Ecology and Evolution, The University of Chicago, June 1997.

M.S. Ecology and Evolution, The University of Chicago, March 1995.

B.S. General Biology, Vanderbilt University, May 1987.

Honors and Awards:

Scientific Advisor, Pinhead Institute's Biodiversity Monitoring Program, Telluride, CO 2002-pres.

Smithsonian Scholarly Studies Fellow, Conservation Research Center, National Zoo, 1999-2000.

Friends of the National Zoo Post-doctoral Fellowship, Genetics Program, National Zoo, 1998-99.

Smithsonian Post-doctoral Fellowship, Genetics Program, National Zoological Park, 1997-98.

US Department of Education GAANN Training Grant Fellow, University of Chicago, 1997.

William Rainey Harper Doctoral Dissertation Fellowship, University of Chicago, 1995-96.

NIH Genetics Training Grant Fellow, Committee on Genetics, University of Chicago, 1993-95.

National Institutes of Health Summer Fellowship, Laboratory of Bioorganic Chemistry, 1994.

AOU Travel Award to International Ornithological Congress in Vienna, Austria 1994.

Quintessence Award, Publication Excellence in Environmental Contamination and Toxicology, 1994.

Christensen Research Institute Fellow, Papua New Guinea, 1993-1994.

Who's Who in Science and Engineering, biographical sketch published, 1993 - 2000.

Centennial Fellowship, University of Chicago, 1991.

Research Grants:

National Science Foundation, 2006, asking $500K, Cabinetry for O&M new building, pending.

National Geographic Society, 2005, $26K, Linking diet, toxicity and defense in New Guinea's poisonous pitohui birds (active through 2006)

WWF and TNC, 2002, $40,000, Assessing the ecological impacts of oil palm development in PNG.

National Science Foundation, 2001, $325K, Lowland phylogeography of New Guinea (active through 2006).

Abbott Fund, National Zoological Park, 2001, $9,900 for captive studies of Hooded Pitohuis

Sisley Fund, National Zoological Park, 2000, $7,000 for field studies of Hooded Pitohuis.

Abbott Fund, National Zoological Park, 2000, $8,000 for field studies and telemetry training course.

Smithsonian Scholarly Studies Grant, 1999-2001, $64,000 for field studies of Hooded Pitohuis.

Sisley Fund, National Zoological Park, 1999, $5,100 for field studies of Hooded Pitohuis.

Pittsburgh Zoo Conservation Grant, 1999, $1,400 for radiotelemetry study of Hooded Pitohuis.

National Geographic Society, 1993, $41,140, Geographical variation in New Guinea's poisonous birds.

Hinds Fund Grant, University of Chicago, 1991, $750, Chemistry of toxin use by *Pitohuis*.

Sigma Xi Grant-in-aid of Research, 1988, $600, Study of lek evolution in Raggiana Birds of Paradise.

Publications:

Original Papers:

1. Dumbacher, J.P., A. Mack. Chapter 4.9: Birds of Papua. In Beehler, B.M. ed., The Ecology of Papua. Volume IX in the Ecology of Indonesia series. Oxford University Press, UK. In Press.

2. Topf, A.L., Gilbert, M.T.P., Dumbacher, J.P. & Hoelzel, A.R. 2005. Tracing the phylogeography of human populations in Britain based on 4th-11th century mtDNA genotypes. Molecular Biology and Evolution. doi:10.1093/molbev/msj013

3. J.P. Dumbacher. 2005. "Batrachotoxin" in Encyclopedia of Toxicology (Wexler P), 2nd edition. Oxford. Elsevier. pp. 215-17.

4. Beadell, J. S., E. Gering, J. Austin, J. P. Dumbacher, M. A. Peirce, T. K. Pratt, C. A. Atkinson, and R. C. Fleischer. 2004. Prevalence and differential host-specificity of two avian blood parasite genera in the Australo-Papuan region. Molecular Ecology 13:3829-3844.

5. J. P. Dumbacher, A. Wako, S. R. Derrickson, A. Samuelson, T. F. Spande, and J. W. Daly. 2004. Melyrid beetles (Choresine): A putative source for the batrachotoxin alkaloids found in poison-dart frogs and toxic passerine birds. PNAS, 101(45): 15857-15860.

6. S. P. Courtney, J. A. Blakesley, R. E. Bigley, M. L. Cody, J. P. Dumbacher, R. C. Fleischer, A. B. Franklin, J. F. Franklin, R. J. Gutiérrez, J. M. Marzluff, L. Sztukowski. 2004. Scientific evaluation of the status of the Northern Spotted Owl. Sustainable Ecosystems Institute, Portland, Oregon.

7. J. P. Dumbacher, T. K. Pratt, and R. C. Fleischer. 2003. Phylogeny of the owlet-nightjars (Aves: Aegothelidae) based on mitochondrial DNA sequence. Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 29: 540-549.

8. J. P. Dumbacher and R. C. Fleischer. 2001. Phylogenetic evidence for colour-pattern convergence in toxic pitohuis: Müllerian mimicry in birds? Proceedings of the Royal Society of London: Biology, **268**: 1971-1976.

9. L. Shapiro and J. P. Dumbacher. 2001. Adenylate kinase intron 5: A new nuclear locus for avian systematics. The Auk, 118(1): 248-255.

10. J. P. Dumbacher, T. Spande, and J. W. Daly. 2000. Batrachotoxin alkaloids from passerine birds: A second toxic bird genus (*Ifrita kowaldi*). Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 97(24): 12970–12975.

11. J. P. Dumbacher. 1999. The evolution of toxicity in *Pitohuis*: I. Effects of homobatrachotoxin on chewing lice (Order Phthiraptera). The Auk **116**(4): 957-963.

12. R. Visnak and J. P. Dumbacher. 1999. Comparison of four fumigants for removing avian lice. Journal of Field Ornithology, **70**(1): 42-48.

13. J. P. Dumbacher. 1997. The ecology and evolution of chemical defense in the avian genus *Pitohui*. Ph.D. Thesis. University of Chicago.
14. J. P. Dumbacher and S. Pruett-Jones. 1996. Avian chemical defense. Current Ornithology, **13**: 137-174.

15. B. M. Beehler and J. P. Dumbacher. 1996. More examples of fruiting trees visited predominantly by birds of paradise. Emu, **96**: 81-88.

16. J. P. Dumbacher, B. M. Beehler, T. F. Spande, H. M. Garraffo, and J. W. Daly. 1993. Pitohui: How toxic and to whom? Science, **259**: 582-583.

17. J. P. Dumbacher, B. M. Beehler, T. F. Spande, H. M. Garraffo, and J. W. Daly. 1992. Homobatrachotoxin in the genus *Pitohui*: Chemical defense in birds? Science, **258**: 799-801.

Publications (continued):

18. J. P. Dumbacher. 1991. Bird life of Kagi, Central Province. Muruk (Journal of the Papua New Guinea Bird Society), **5**(1): 19-21.

19. B. M. Beehler and J. P. Dumbacher. 1990. Interesting observations of birds at Varirata National Park, June - July 1990. Muruk, **4**(3): 111.

Abstracts:

20. J. P. Dumbacher. 1994. Chemical defense in New Guinean birds. Journal für Ornithologie **135**(3): 407.

21. J. W. Daly and J. P. Dumbacher. 1994. Alkaloids as a chemical defense in birds. Journal für Ornithologie **135**(3): 408.

Book Reviews:

22. J.P Dumbacher. 2004. [review of] My Family Album, by Franz de Waal, and Animal Social Complexity, edited by Franz de Waal and Peter Tyack. California Wild Magazine.

23. J. P. Dumbacher. 2002. [review of] The Birds of Paradise, by Clifford Frith and Bruce M. Beehler. The Auk **119**(3): 880-881.

24. J. P. Dumbacher. 1991. [review of] The Ruff, by Johan G. Van Rhijn. The Auk **108**(4): 1007.

25. J. P. Dumbacher. 1991. [review of] Social, Sexual, and Pseudosexual Behavior of the Blue-bellied Roller, *Coracias cyanogaster*: The Consequences of Crowding or Concentration, by Martin Moynihan. Auk **108**(2): 457.

Museum Curatorial Experience:

Curator, Ornithology and Mammalogy, California Academy of Sciences, 2003 to present.

Organized and co-led ornithological collecting trips to Purari River, PNG, May 2002.

Organized and co-taught museum biology course, August 2001, University of Papua New Guinea

Ornithological collection technician, North Carolina Museum of Natural History, 1988.

Ornithological collection technician, Cincinnati Museum of Natural History, 1988 (volunteer).

Teaching Experience:

Vertebrate Natural History, UC Berkeley, Co-taught IB104 with Jim McGuire and Bill Lidicker, Spring 2004. Two lectures + one lab + one field trip per week.

Guest lecture – species and management unit concepts, Smithsonian Conservation Biology Course, Conservation Research Center, Front Royal, Spring 2003.

Museum Biology Training Workshop, organized and taught one-week course at the University of PNG in collaboration with the PNG National Museum and Smithsonian Institution, August 2001.

Wildlife Conservation Biology and Management, a 2-week field course for university students and conservation professionals, Varirata National Park, Papua New Guinea, July and August 2001.

Mentored a Friends of the National Zoo intern for two months, Summer 2001.

Radio telemetry, field course for 3rd and 4th-year university students and wildlife managers, University of Papua New Guinea and Smithsonian Institution, Varirata National Park, PNG, Sept. 2000.

Mentored high school student, Thomas Jefferson High School (Alexandria, VA) Mentorship Program, 1998-99, Mentored a student in 6-month nuclear-gene phylogenetics project.

Teaching assistantships held for the following classes:

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

Environmental Ecology, 1996 (Instructor Mathew Leibold).
Field Ecology (lab course), 1993 (Instructor Stephen Pruett-Jones).
Evolution in Human Environments (lab course), 1992 (Instructor Stevan Arnold).
Global Ecology, 1991 (Instructor Monty Lloyd).

CLEMSON UNIVERSITY:

Ornithology (lab course), 1990 (Instructor Sid Gauthreaux Jr).
Ecology (lab course), 1990 (Instructor David Tonkyn).
Animal Behavior (lab course), 1989 (Instructor Sid Gauthreaux Jr).

Introductory Biology lab, 1988, 1989, 1990.Screened, edited, and recommended films for biology video-library, 1989, Clemson University.

Instructor and coordinator, Outdoor Education Program, 1984-1987, Vanderbilt University.

Invited Lectures:

2005 Museum of Vertebrate Zoology, UC Berkeley
2005 Department of Integrative Biology, UC Berkeley
2004 Golden Gate Audubon Society, San Francisco, CA
2004 CAS Science Council; trustees meeting, guest presentation.
2003 San Francisco State University, Biology Department
2003 Smithsonian Bird Identification Course, Front Royal, VA
2003 Smithsonian Conservation Research Center, Explorer's Lecture Series
2003 Telluride Pinhead Institute, Bird Identification lecture, Telluride, CO
2002 California Academy of Sciences, San Francisco, CA

2002 Pinhead Institute, Telluride Colorado
2002 University of California, Berkeley, Museum of Vertebrate Zoology and Integrative Biology
2002 University of Kansas, Ornithology Group and Natural History Museum
2002 University of Texas, Arlington, Biology Department
2001 Smithsonian Vertebrate Biology Group, National Museum of Natural History
2001 University of Connecticut, Storrs CT, Biology Department
2001 Philadelphia Academy of Natural Sciences, Philadelphia, PA
2001 California State University, Los Angeles, Biology Department
2001 Department of Biology, Gettsyburg College, Gettysburg, PA
1999 Sigma Xi Induction Ceremony, Washington, DC chapter
1999 NOAHS (New Initiatives in Animal Health Sciences) Group, Front Royal, VA
1999 National Zoological Park, Public Lecture Series
1998 University of Maryland; Behavior, Ecology, and Evolutionary Biology Sciences
1998 Papua New Guinea National Museum and Art Gallery
1998 University of Papua New Guinea, Biology Department
1998 Conservation Research Center, National Zoo (Front Royal Virginia)
1998 Tracy Aviary, Distinguished lecture series, Salt Lake City
1998 University of Utah, Biology Department
1998 St. Mary's College of Maryland, Division of Science and Mathematics
1998 Villanova University, Department of Biological Sciences
1998 National Zoological Park, Division of Zoological Research
1996 Laboratory of Bio-organic Chemistry, National Institutes of Health
1996 Conservation International, Washington, DC office
1994 Cenderawasih University, Biology Department, Jayapura, Irian Jaya, Indonesia
1992 University of Chicago, Evolutionary Morphology Series; Natural History Seminar Series
1990 Cornell University, Behavioral Ecology Group
1988 Clemson University, Biology Department, South Carolina

Meeting or Symposium Presentations:

2005 Genetics and Taxonomy of Endangered Species, organized for the Department of the Interior, with Sustainable Ecosystems Institute, May 23-24, Washington, DC.

2004 Moving Mountains Symposium, Organizer and MC, Telluride MOUNTAINFILM Festival.

2003 Chemical Signals in Vertebrates, Corvalis, OR – Plenary Speaker.

2002 North American Ornithological Society meetings, New Orleans, LA.

2001 Society for the Study of Evolution, annual meeting, Knoxville, TN.

2000 Southern Hemisphere Ornithological Congress, Brisbane, Australia.

1999 American Ornithologists' Union Meeting, Cornell University, NY.

1998 Society for the Study of Evolution, annual meeting, Vancouver, BC.

1998 North American Ornithologists' Congress (meeting of AOU, WOS, AFO, and COS), St. Louis.

1994 International Ornithological Congress, chemical defense symposium convener, Vienna, Austria.

1993 Cooper Ornithological Society, Centennial Meeting, Sacramento, CA.

Public lectures/Outreach

2005 California Academy of Sciences, Bioforum for High School Teachers.

2005 High Country Passage trip to Greenland, lecturer.

2005 Bear Creek Symposium, Telluride Pinhead Institute, Colorado.

2005 Marin County Audubon Society, California UC Berkeley Darwin Day Lecture.

2004 California Academy of Sciences, Members Lecture, CA.

2003 Smithsonian Conservation Research Center, public evening lecture.

2002 Telluride Pinhead lecture on basic ornithology.

2002 Wildlife Conservation Society, PNG, Lecture.

2002 Department of Environment and Conservation, Papua New Guinea.

Scientific Society Memberships:

American Association for the Advancement of Science (AAAS), American Ornithologists' Union (AOU), Association of Field Ornithologists (AFO), Cooper Ornithological Society (COS), Society for the Study of Evolution (SSE), Society for Systematic Biologists (SSB).

Students Advised

Daniel Levitis, UC Berkeley, PhD candidate (present, Major Advisor).
Becky Williams, UC Berkeley, PhD candidate (present, committee member).

References:

Robert Fleischer, Molecular Genetics Laboratory, National Zoological Park, 3001 Connecticut Ave. N.W., Washington, D.C. 20008, phone (202) 633-4190, fax (202) 673-4648, Fleischer.Robert@NMNH.SI.EDU, (post-doctoral advisor).

Scott Derrickson, Associate Director, Conservation Research Center, National Zoological Park, 1500 Remount Road, Front Royal, VA 22630, phone (540) 635-6510, fax (540) 635-6551, sderrickson@crc.si.edu (Smithsonian Scholarly Studies collaborator).

Stephen Pruett-Jones, Department of Ecology and Evolution, The University of Chicago, 1101 East 57th Street, Chicago, IL 60637, phone (773) 702-3115, fax 773-702-9740, aspj@midway.uchicago.edu (Ph.D. Advisor).

John W. Daly, Laboratory of Bio-organic Chemistry, National Institutes of Health, NIDDK, Building 8, Room 1A-15, Bethesda, MD 20892-0820, phone (301) 496-4024, johnd@bdg8.niddk.nih.gov.

Stevan Arnold, Department of Zoology, Oregon State University, Corvallis, OR 97331, phone (541) 737-3705, fax (541) 737-0501, arnolds@bcc.orst.edu.

Michael Wade, Department of Biology, Indiana University, Jordan Hall, Bloomington, Indiana 47405, phone (812) 856-4680, fax (812) 855-6705, mjwade@bio.indiana.edu.

SCOTT J. STEPPAN

ADDRESS

Department of Biological Science
Florida State University
Tallahassee, FL 32306-1100
voice: 850.644.6536
fax: 850.644.9829
e-mail: steppan@bio.fsu.edu
home page: http://bio.fsu.edu/~steppan

PROFESSIONAL EXPERIENCE

2004-present	Associate Professor, Florida State University
1998-2004	Assistant Professor, Florida State University
1996-98	Smithsonian Visiting Scientist. (M. J. Braun, R. S. Hoffmann PIs).
1995-96	Smithsonian Fellow
1990-95	Teaching Assistant, University of Chicago.
1986-88	Teaching Assistant, Physical geography labs, San Diego State University.
1986	Research Assistant II. San Diego State University.
1984, 85	Program Assistant II, Coordinator of activities and public education for Earthquake Awareness Day. Lawrence Hall of Science, University of California, Berkeley.
1983	Research Assistant. UCLA/VA Hospital Wadsworth.

EDUCATION

Ph.D.	1995	University of Chicago. Evolutionary Biology. Dissertation title: Phylogenetic relationships of the phyllotine rodents (Sigmodontinae) and the evolution of phenotypic patterns of covariation in *Phyllotis.* (B.D. Patterson advisor).
M.S.	1992	University of Chicago. Evolutionary Biology.
M.A.	1988	San Diego State University. Geography. Thesis title: Geographic variation of flower morphological traits and boundary phenomenon in subspecies of *Lotus scoparius*.
B.A.	1983	University of California, Berkeley. Biology and Geography (with Academic Distinction).

TEACHING EXPERIENCE

FSU

2005	Evolution
	Macroevolution
2004	Evolution (required for Biology seniors)
	Systematics (upper division elective)
	Macroevolution (graduate tutorial)
2003	Evolution (required for Biology seniors)
	Macroevolution (graduate tutorial)
2002	Systematics (upper division elective)
	Macroevolution (graduate tutorial)
2001	Evolution (required for Biology seniors)
	Macroevolution (graduate tutorial)
	Speciation (graduate seminar)

2000	Systematics (upper division elective)
	Systematics (graduate tutorial)
	Evolution (required for Biology seniors)
	Advanced Systematics (graduate seminar)
	Macroevolution (graduate tutorial)
	Vertebrate Evolution (graduate tutorial)
1999	Systematics and Macroevolution (graduate tutorial)
	Evolution (required for Biology seniors)
	Biological Frontiers (guest lecture)

University of Chicago

1995	Diversity of Life Through Time (TA under J. Flynn and G. Mueller)
	Biogeography (Lab TA under B. Patterson)
1993	Mammalian Evolution (Lab TA under J. Flynn)
1992	Biogeography (TA under L. Heaney)
1991	Systematics (Lab TA under B. Chernoff)
	Biogeography (TA under B. Patterson)
1990	Introduction to Research at Field Museum (TA)

San Diego State University

1986-88	Physical Geography Laboratory (8 semester-classes)

FELLOWSHIPS AND AWARDS

2000	Nominated for University Teaching Award (student nomination)
1995	Smithsonian Postdoctoral Fellowship. (M.D. Carleton, R. Thorington advisors).
1995	Ernst Mayr Award for best student paper, Society of Systematic Biologists.
1995	Outstanding Student Presentation, American Society of Mammalogists.
1992-93	Field Museum of Natural History, Rowley Graduate Fellowship.
1989-91	Searle Fellowship, University of Chicago.
1983	American Heart Association Student Internship.
1980-83	Alumni Scholarship, University of California, Berkeley.

GRANTS

2005	"Collaborative Research: Muroid Rodent Phylogenetics Using Multiple Nuclear Genes" NSF, to Scott J. Steppan and Ronald M. Adkins ($400,000)
2005	"Phylogeny of the aeluroid Carnivora: a combined evidence approach" NSF DIG (Jill Holliday) DEB-0508848 ($7,600).
2004	NSF REU Supplement to "Phylogeny, Andean Biogeography, and Multivariate Evolution in Phyllotine Rodents" ($6,650)
2002	"Murid Rodent Phylogenetics Using Multiple Nuclear Genes" NSF DEB-0238837, to Ronald M. Adkins (PI) and Scott J. Steppan (Co-PI), ($100,000)
2001	"Phylogeny, Andean biogeography, and multivariate evolution in *Phyllotis*" NSF DEB-0108422 ($404,453)
	FSU Travel Grant to present paper at ASM Meetings ($600)
2000	FSU First Year Assistant Professor Summer Salary Award ($10,000)
	FSU Travel Grant to present paper at Evolution Meetings ($600)
1997	"Molecular phylogenetics of the squirrels and their relatives." Smithsonian Institution Scholarly Studies Program. Co-PI with Robert S. Hoffmann (PI). ($69,000).
1995	Hinds Fund research grant extension, Committee on Evolutionary Biology, University of Chicago ($700).
1993	Nierman Foundation Award ($1000).

1993 Center for Latin American Studies Travel Grant ($1377).
1993 Sigma Xi Grants-in-Aid of Research ($600).
1993 American Museum of Natural History, Collection Study Grant.
1992 American Society of Mammalogy, Grant-In-Aid of Research ($1000).
1992 Hinds Fund research grant, Committee on Evolutionary Biology, University of Chicago ($1500).
1988 California Native Plant Society Research Grant ($300).
1987 Teaching Micro-Grant for curriculum development, San Diego State University.

GRADUATE STUDENTS SUPERVISED

STUDENT ADVISOR

Jenner Banbury, 2003-2005 (Ph.D. advisor, withdrew 2005)
James Albright, M.S. Dec. 2004 advisor
Brian Storz, M.S. June 2003 co-advisor, (now Ph.D. student at FSU)
Jim Cooper, M.S. Dec. 2000. advisor, (now Ph.D. student at Univ. of Chicago)

1999-present Jill Holliday, (Ph.D. advisor)
2005-present Ken Wray (Ph.D. advisor)

COMMITTEE MEMBER

Vanessa Jackson, M.S. June 2004 (D. Swofford, chair)
Andy Feldman, Ph.D. April 2004 (A. Arnold, Geology, chair, now Asst. Prof., New Mexico Highlands University)
Erin Creech, M.S. April 2003 (G. Erickson, chair)
Sarah Boyce, M.S. Dec. 2001 (L. Abele, chair, now Senior Technician, Woods Hole)
Jamie Kneitel, Ph.D. Aug. 2002. (T. Miller chair, now post-doc, Wash. U.)

2006-present Allison Bauer, Ph.D. (B. Inouye, chair)
2002-present Glen Golden, Ph.D. (T. Houpt, chair)
2002-present Jean Burns, Ph.D. (T. Miller, chair)
2003-present Albert Prieto-Marquez, Ph.D. (G. Erickson, chair)
2003-present Tim Swain, Ph.D. (J. Wulff chair)
1999-2002 Greg Farley, Ph.D. (B. Herrnkind, R. Mariscal chairs)
1997 Warren Young, Smithsonian Minority Intern

PUBLICATIONS

In press **Steppan, S. J.,** Ramirez, O., Banbury, J., Huchon, D., Pacheco, V., Walker, L, and Spotorno, A.O.. A molecular reappraisal of the systematics of the leaf-eared mice *Phyllotis* and their relatives. For Oliver Pearson Festschrift. (Kelt, D., Lessa, E., Patton, J. L., and Salazar-Bravo, J. eds.)

In press **Steppan, S.J.** and Ramirez-Baca, O. Genus *Phyllotis*. In South American Mammals. J. L. Patton ed.

2005 **Steppan, S. J.,** Adkins, R. M., Spinks, P. Q., and Hale, C. Multigene phylogeny of the Old World mice Murinae reveals distinct geographic lineages and the declining utility of mitochondrial genes compared to nuclear genes. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*. 37:370-388.

2005 **Steppan, S. J.**, Seeing the Forest for the Trees. Book review of "Assembling the Tree of Life." *Science*. 307:677-678.

2004 **Steppan, S. J.,** Adkins, R., and Anderson, J. Phylogeny and divergence date estimates of murid rodents based on multiple nuclear genes. *Systematic Biology*. 53(4):533-553.

2004 Holliday, J. A. and **Steppan, S. J.** Evolution of hypercarnivory: the effect of specialization on morphological and taxonomic diversity. *Paleobiology*. 30(1):108-128.

2004 **Steppan, S. J.** Phylogenetic comparative analysis of multivariate data. In Phenotypic Integration. (eds., Piggliuci, M and Preston, K. A.). Oxford Univ. Press.

2004 **Steppan, S. J.**, Storz, B. L., and Hoffmann, R. S. Nuclear DNA phylogeny of the squirrels (Mammalia: Rodentia) and the evolution of arboreality from c-myc and RAG1. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*. 30:703-719.

2003 **Steppan, S. J.**, Zawadzki, C., and Heaney, L. R. Molecular phylogeny of the endemic Philippine rodent *Apomys* (Muridae) and the dynamics of diversification in an oceanic archipelago. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*. 80:699-715

2002 **Steppan, S.J.**, Houle, D., and Phillips, P.C. Comparative quantitative genetics: evolution of the **G** matrix. *Trends in Ecology and Evolution*. 17:320-327.

2002 Kuch, M., Rohland, N., Betancourt, J., Lattore, C., **Steppan, S.J**., and Poinar, H.N. Molecular Analysis of a 11,700-yr old rodent midden from the Atacama Desert Chile. *Molecular Ecology.* 11:913-924.

2000 **Steppan, S.J.** Flexural stiffness patterns of butterfly wings. *Journal of Research on the Lepidoptera*. 35:61-77.

2000 **Steppan, S.J.** and Sullivan, J. The emerging statistical perspective in systematics and the status of *Andalgalomys* (Rodentia: Sigmodontinae): a comment on Mares and Braun. *Journal of Mammalogy*. 81(1):260-270.

2000 Ortiz, P.E., Pardiñas, U.F.J. and **Steppan, S.J.** A new extinct phyllotine (Rodentia: Muridae) from the Pleistocene of Argentina and a consideration of the phylogenetic relationships of the "*Reithrodon* group." *Journal of Mammalogy*. 81(1):37-51.

1999 **Steppan, S.J.**, Akhverdyan, M. R., Lyapunova, E.A., Fraser, D.G., Vorontsov, N.N., Hoffmann, R.S., and Braun, M.J. Molecular phylogeny of the marmots (Rodentia: Sciuridae): tests of evolutionary and biogeographic hypotheses. *Systematic Biology*.48(4):715-734.

1998 **Steppan, S. J.** and U. Pardiñas. Two new fossil murids from the Pleistocene of Argentina: phylogeny and paleoecology. *Journal of Vertebrate Paleontology*. 18(3):640-649.

1998 **Steppan, S.J.** Phylogenetic relationships and species limits within *Phyllotis* (Rodentia: Sigmodontinae): concordance between mtDNA sequence and morphology. *Journal of Mammalogy*. 79(2):573-593.

1997 **Steppan, S.J.** Phylogenetic analysis of phenotypic covariance structure. I. Contrasting results from matrix correlation and Common Principal Component analyses. *Evolution*. 51(2): 571-586.

1997 **Steppan, S.J.** Phylogenetic analysis of phenotypic covariance structure. II. Reconstructing matrix evolution. *Evolution*. 51(2): 587-594.

1996 **Steppan, S.J.** A new species of *Holochilus* (Rodentia: Sigmodontinae) from the middle Pleistocene of Bolivia and its phylogenetic significance. *Journal of Vertebrate Paleontology*. 16(3):522-530.

1995 **Steppan, S.J.** Revision of the tribe Phyllotini (Rodentia: Sigmodontinae) with a phylogenetic hypothesis for the Sigmodontinae. *Fieldiana: Zoology*. n.s. 80:1-112.

1993 **Steppan, S.J.** Phylogenetic relationships among the Phyllotini (Rodentia: Sigmodontinae) using morphological characters. *Journal of Mammalian Evolution.* 1(3):187-213.

1991 **Steppan, S.J.** Geographic distribution of flower morphological traits in subspecies of *Lotus scoparius*. *Journal of Biogeography.* 18:321-331.

ELECTRONIC PUBLICATIONS

In development. **Steppan, S.J.** Order Rodentia, Superfamily Muroidae, Family Sciuridae, Subfamily Sigmodontinae, Tribe Phyllotini, *Phyllotis*, and other pages. *in* Tree of Life: an integrated internet project [online] (D. Maddison and W. Maddison, eds.). Available from World Wide Web: http://tolweb.org/tree?group=Rodentia&contgroup=Eutheria, http://tolweb.org/tree?group=Sigmodontinae&contgroup=Muroidaea, http://tolweb.org/tree?group=Muridae&contgroup=Rodentia http://tolweb.org/tree?group=Sciuridae&contgroup=Rodentia http://tolweb.org/tree?group=Phyllotini&contgroup=Sigmodontinae

PUBLISHED ABSTRACTS

2004 **Steppan, S.J.**, Adkins, R.M., Anderson, J., Hale, C. and Spinks, P.Q. Phylogeny and divergence-dates in muroid rodents based on multiple nuclear genes: comparisons and contrasts to morphological hypotheses. *Journal of Vertebrate Zoology*. 24 (3):117A.

1998 Bond, M., Pardiñas, U. F. J., and **Steppan, S**. Los cricetidos (Rodentia: Cricetidae) más antiguos de la Argentina. *Acta geol. Lill.* 18:155.

1996 **Steppan, S.J.** Phylogenetic relationships of the phyllotine rodents (Sigmodontinae) and the evolution of phenotypic patterns of covariation in *Phyllotis.* (Dissertation Abstract). *Mastozoología Neotropical* 3(1):125.

MANUSCRIPTS IN REVIEW

Adkins, R.M. and **Steppan, S.J**. A molecular timescale of Old World murine evolution. *Molecular Biology and Evolution*.

Albright, J.S. V. Pacheco, U. Pardiñas, O. Ramirez, A. Spotorno, L. Walker and **Steppan, S.J**. Phylogeography of the sigmodontine rodent, *Phyllotis xanthopygus*, and a test of the sensitivity of nested clade analysis to alternative distances. *Molecular Ecology*.

MANUSCRIPTS IN PREPARATION (late draft manuscripts)

Steppan, S. J., Adkins, R. M., Burns, J. H., Zawadzki, C., and Sierra, M. Rapid diversification of the South American sigmodontine mice as revealed by multiple nuclear and mitochondrial genes. For *Evolution*.

Cooper, W. J., and **Steppan, S. J**. Evolution of marsupial forelimbs is constrained by their reproductive strategy. For *Journal of Evolutionary Biology*.

PRESENTED TALKS

INVITED SEMINARS/SYMPOSIA

2005 "Diversification and global biogeography of the most successful mammals, the muroid rodents." University of Florida, Dept. of Zoology.

2004 "Phylogenetic comparative analysis of multivariate data as exemplified by comparative quantitative genetics and the evolution of the **G**-matrix." International Congress of Vertebrate Morphology.

2002 "Evolution of the **G** matrix." Universidad Peruana Cayetano Heredia, Peru.

1998 "'Punxsatawney Phil, this is your life!' plus the evolution of covariance structure in sigmodontines." Carnegie Museum of Natural History.

1997 “Phylogenies for hypothesis testing and the evolution of covariance structure in rodents.” Florida State University.

1997 “Systematics, quantitative genetics, and the comparative method in phyllotine mice: the evolution of covariance matrices.” Utah State University.

1996 “Phylogenetic analysis of the evolution of phenotypic covariance structure in *Phyllotis*: can quantitative genetics explain macroevolution?” American Museum of Natural History.

1996 "Phylogenetics of the phyllotine mice and an extension of the comparative method: the evolution of covariance matrices." University of Massachusetts, Amherst.

1995 “The evolution of the sigmodontine rodents: how much do we know?” Invited symposium, X[a] Jornadas Argentinas de Mastozoología (SAREM).

1995 “Evolution of the South American mice: nested phylogenies, the evolution of covariance structure, and their role in the Great American Interchange.” University of Chicago.

1993 “Evolutionary relationships among the sigmodontine mice and rats of South America.” Universidad de Católica, Santiago, Chile.

1992 “Darwin’s leaf-eared mice: phylogenetic relationships of the phyllotines.” Field Museum of Natural History.

CONTRIBUTED PAPERS

2005 “Biogeographic History of Diversification by Murid Rodents in the Philippine Islands” (Heaney, L.R., Balete, D.S., Jansa, S., Rickhart, E.A., Steppan, S.J.) 9th International Mammalogy Congress, Japan.

2005 “The geography of repeated rapid radiations in both New and Old World clades of mice and rats.” (Steppan, S.J., Adkins, R.M., Burns, J.H., Hale, C., Spinks, P.Q., and Zawadzki, C.) Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists

2005 “A molecular timescale of Old World murine biogeography.” (Adkins, R.M., and Steppan, S.J.) Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists

2004 “Phylogeny and divergence-dates in muroid rodents based on multiple nuclear genes: comparisons and contrasts to morphological hypotheses” (Steppan, S.J., Adkins, R.M., Anderson, J., Hale, C. and Spinks, P.Q.) Annual Meetings of the Society of Vertebrate Zoology.

2003 "Biogeography and Diversification in Philippine Murids of the Genus *Apomys*" (Heaney, L.R., Steppan, S.J. and Zawadzki, C.) Wildlife Conservation Society, Philippines.

2003 "Biogeography and Diversification in Philippine Murids of the Genus *Apomys*." (Heaney, L.R., Steppan, S.J. and Zawadzki, C.). Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists.

2002 “Andean phylogeography in the *Phyllotis darwini* species group (leaf-eared mice) and identification of an 11,700 year old packrat midden.” Steppan, S.J., Kuch, M., Lattore, C., Spotorno, A., and Poinar, H.) Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists

2002 “Evolution of hypercarnivory: the effect of specialization on character change.” (Holliday, J. and Steppan, SJ) Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists

2002 “Robust phylogeny of the muroid rodents using multiple nuclear genes.” (Steppan, S.J., Adkins, R, Anderson, J.) Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists

2001 "Order out of chaos: Multigene phylogeny of muroid rodents." (Steppan, S.J., Adkins, R, Anderson, J.) 8th International Theriological Congress, South Africa.

2001 "Nuclear DNA phylogeny of the squirrels using RAG-1 and c-*myc*." (Steppan, S.J., Storz, B.L., and Hoffmann, R.S.) 8th International Theriological Congress, South Africa

2001 "Resolution of an intractable problem: Multigene phylogeny of muroid rodents." (Adkins, R, Anderson, J., and Steppan, S.J.) Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists.

2001 "Nuclear DNA phylogeny of the squirrels using RAG-1 and c-*myc*." (Steppan, S.J., Storz, B.L., and Hoffmann, R.S.) Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists

2001 "A molecular phylogeny of the endemic Philippine rodent *Apomys* and its biogeographic implications." (Steppan, S.J., Heaney, L.R., and Zawadski, C.) Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists.

2001 "Hypercarnivory: an evolutionary dead end? The effect of specialization on subsequent character change." (Holliday, J. and Steppan, SJ. Poster) Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists

2001 "Comparative molecular evolution: What do molecules tell us about the evolution and life history of sciurognath rodents " Storz, B.L. and Steppan, S.J. 9th Annual Florida Ecological and Evolutionary Symposium.

1999 "Phylogenetic utility of the nuclear c-*myc* gene applied to the ratite birds." Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists

1998 "Molecular phylogeny of the marmots (Rodentia: Sciuridae): tests of evolutionary and biogeographic hypotheses." (Steppan, S.J., Hakverdyan, M, Lyapunova, E., and Hoffmann, R.S.) Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists

1997 "Molecular phylogeny of the marmots (Rodentia: Sciuridae) and its significance for Holarctic and amphiberingian biogeography." (Steppan, S.J., Hakhverdyan, M, Lyapunova, E., and Braun, M.J.). Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists.

1996 "Evolutionary constraints and the vertebral column in rodents." Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists.

1996 "The comparative method extended to multivariate data: the evolution of phenotypic covariances in *Phyllotis*." Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists.

1995 "Phylogenetic analysis of the evolution of phenotypic covariance matrices: from populations to genus." Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists. (Ernst Mayr Award for best student paper).

1995 "Species limits and phylogenetic relationships within *Phyllotis* (Muridae: Sigmodontinae): a comparison of weighting methods for DNA sequence data." Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists (received outstanding student presentation evaluation).

1995 "Los cricetidos (Rodentia: Cricetidae) mas antiguos de la Argentina." (The oldest cricetids [Rodentia: Cricetidae] from Argentina.) (Bond, M., Pardiñas, U. F. J., y Steppan, S.). XIa Jornadas Argentinas de Paleontologia de Vertebrados.

1994 "Is covariance structure conserved across the evolutionary hierarchy of a species group? Nested research design and preliminary results." Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists.

1993 "A preliminary assessment of phylogenetic relationships among the South American sigmodontine rodents." Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists.

1992 "Phylogenetic relationships among the Phyllotini (Rodentia: Sigmodontinae) using morphological characters." Annual Meetings of the American Society of Mammalogists.

1988 "*Lotus scoparius* ssp. *scoparius* and *Lotus scoparius* ssp. *brevialatus*: Geographic distribution of flower morphological traits and boundary phenomenon." Annual Meetings of the Association of Pacific Coast Geographers.

1988 "The role of photographic composition in landscape preference studies: a multidimensional approach." EDRA 19, Environmental Design Research Association.

POSTERS

2004 "Of mice and mountains: Nested Clade Analysis assumptions and the Andean leaf-eared mouse. Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists (Albright, J.S. V. Pacheco, U. Pardiñas, O. Ramirez, A. Spotorno, L. Walker and Steppan, S.J)

2003 "Alternative Andean speciation hypotheses and a comparison of nuclear and mitochondrial genes in resolving the phylogeography of *Phyllotis*, a South American rodent. Annual Meetings of the Society for the Study of Evolution/Society of Systematic Biologists (J. Albright, D. Huchon, O. Ramirez, A. Spotorno, S. Steppan, L. Walker)

SOCIETY MEMBERSHIP

American Society of Mammalogists
International Society of Vertebrate Morphologists
Society for the Study of Evolution
Society of Systematic Biologists

SOCIETY SERVICE

2006-present Associate Editor, *Evolution*
2004-present Council Member, Society of Systematic Biologists
2004-present *Systematic Biology* Editorial Board
2003-2004 Society of Systematic Biologists, President's Long Range Planning Committee
2000-present American Society of Mammalogists, Grants-in-Aid Committee

JOURNALS AND GRANTS REVIEWED

Acta Theriologica
Ameghiniana
American Journal of Physical Anthropology
American Museum Novitates
American Naturalist
Belgian Journal of Zoology
Brain, Behavior, and Evolution
Canadian Journal of Zoology
Cladistics
Entomological Society of America
Evolution
Evolution and Development
Fieldiana: Zoology
Genetica

Journal of Biogeography
Journal of Mammalian Evolution
Journal of Mammalogy
Journal of Zoological Systematics and Evolutionary Research
Mammalia
Mastozoología Neotropical
Molecular Biology and Evolution
Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution
Systematic Biology
Trends in Ecology and Evolution
Zoologica Scripta
Harvard Univ. Press
National Science Foundation, Systematic Biology
National Science Foundation, Population Biology
National Agency for the Promotion of Science & Technology of Argentina
U.S. Civilian Research and Development Foundation
United States-Israel Binational Science Foundation
FONDECYT, Chile

IQA Disclaimer: *The information contained in the following document was submitted to the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service and represents the views of the authors. The Service is providing these documents for the convenience of the public but does not endorse or sponsor the information in these documents for the purposes of the Information Quality Act (Public Law 106-554).*

Note: Please also note that these transcripts are word-for-word accounts as provided by the court reporter. This version has not been edited for technical accuracy. Final versions of these proceedings will be posted once available.

SUSTAINABLE ECOSYSTEMS INSTITUTE

SCIENCE REVIEW

Volume I

Thursday, July 6, 2006

8:50 a.m.

Colorado State University Campus

Lory Student Center

Fort Collins, Colorado

MORNING SESSION, THURSDAY, JULY 6, 2006

DR. COURTNEY: I want to thank you for coming to this meeting. My name, as I said, is Steven Courtney, and I'm the moderator for this panel meeting. But before I kick into the business of the meeting proper, I wanted to spend a few minutes kind of setting the tone for what we're going to do, maybe talk a little bit about the code of conduct, the things that we need to address, and how we're going to address it.

But also to start by -- a few minutes by saying, well, who the heck am I and how come we're being brought into this issue and what are we trying to achieve here. So if you'll forgive me, you hear that I have a bit of a cold here; so if you have trouble in the back hearing me -- is this okay? Can you cope with that?

AUDIENCE MEMBER: You can speak up a bit.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. I'll try my best. When we -- I'm not going to go behind the microphones, but the panelists will be sitting up front, and so they will have the use of the microphones.

Let me start by telling you a little bit about the organization SEI, who we are. We're a public-benefit, nonprofit organization. We were founded, what, 14 years ago now by Dr. Deborah Brosnan

who's still the president. And we're kind of a strange duck, kind of like me. I don't -- you can tell from my accent I don't really belong here, right. We're not an advocacy group. We're not a lot of things. What we are is we're a group of scientists who attempt to bring scientific expertise into the public arena and make it useful.

And as I mentioned, we're public benefit; definitely nonprofit, trust me; and we do a lot of things that we try to do for the public good. Many of us have positions at other institutions, but we have, of course, a small core staff. Essentially what we do in meetings like this or other things where we try to bring science to bear. So we're kind of a means by which interested scientists often in academia or in the private sector, wherever, can bring their talents and bring them to public good. So we do a lot of scientific support work like this or advising folks who look for help, such as the environmental community and others.

We also carry out research. We have a research program. And then, as I said, we do a fair amount of pro bono work; and over the last year or so, we've been actually putting a large proportion of our effort into helping in Southeast Asia on tsunami relief issues. I'm giving you the big picture because I want

you to understand that we're fundamentally trying to be good citizens. We're not advocacy. We don't do lawsuits. We don't do -- essentially try to change anyone's mind if they don't want to be changed. And we do put an awful lot of our resources into this sort of thing.

As I said, we have a small core staff, but we have some 400-plus folks who have joined the organization in some form or another often to act as reviewers, like the panelists will be doing today or who, you know, carry out programs through us. This large group of 400-plus formed a thing called the Conservation of Science Network who have all volunteered their time to help with peer review and -- particularly peer review of the endangered species and other issues, where, again, expert scientific help can really move things along.

So that's kind of who we are, who I am. This is -- this sort of meeting thing I'm doing today -- although I do have a research background, in fact, still do research -- this is the sort of thing I do most of -- most of the time. And we carry out panel processes -- peer-review panels where we ask people to come in to a meeting to focus on the science of an issue and to attempt to resolve somewhat technical but still

thorny issues which have maybe gotten a little bit out of hand. We try to bring them into a meeting like this, set up a panel process where the panel is able to interact with the scientists involved, and we try to essentially determine what the information really says.

And I just wanted to show you that, you know, we've done a number of these things. On the Columbia River, for instance, we worked with -- on a mediation between three different federal agencies. It wasn't even like there were any other folks involved, just three different members of the federal family where there was a 15-year controversy on how to deal with some salmon issues. And essentially through this whole series of these structured workshops, we were able to help them -- the participants come to a point where they could agree on what the science actually said.

We've done similar things in the Everglades. We're currently working in Missouri. Some of you may know that we actually helped the Department of Interior with the science ethics policy that's recently been adopted by the department, and several of us here in the room are also involved in the review of information for the northern spotted owl.

And you-all think -- I know that everyone thinks that Colorado is the center of the universe.

Some of us, you know, have other views in thinking coming from the northwest. The northern spotted owl is seen as being the -- you know, the big, emotionally charged issue. We worked extensively with the owl, and a couple years ago now, we helped with the Fish and Wildlife Services' standards review. And I think, again, you'll find that the work we did there, many -- some of which parallels the discussions we'll be having here today. The work we did there was again able -- we were able to get folks to agree on what the science actually said.

I mentioned the spotted owl because it's -- one of the issues in the spotted owl review was, well, are the three subspecies that have been named on the spotted owl good subspecies. That becomes an issue with the spotted owl because only two of those are listed, and so if we were to synonymize everything, perhaps the spotted owl would no longer stay on the endangered species list. So there was, as you can see, a fairly charged issue.

We resolved it by looking at the information. Some of the panelists -- one of them is here -- we looked at all the information, we brought people forward, and I think everyone pretty much agreed at the end of the process what the science actually

said. So I see that as being kind of a model for what we may do here.

I should also mention that we have a long-term relationship with the Fish and Wildlife Service to provide peer review for them. As I mentioned, we do that largely on a voluntary basis, without payment, and that was something we set up in the previous administration. So in many service actions, you know, they set a science component; and so they send some of those materials to us, and we ship it out to our reviewers who take a look at that, and then we ship those reviews back to the service.

There's been some question and issues raised about, well, why have you gotten involved in the Preble's jumping mouse, and certainly at various points I've asked myself that question. I want to give you a chance in verse on how we came to get involved. I think it's important for the transparency that I think is important in this process.

I was -- in January, I was back talking to the director of the Fish and Wildlife Service, Dale Hall, and telling him about what we've been doing on the peer reviews and saying, you know, here's how we can make it better, here's how things don't work, here's how things do work, what would make this process work

better. And I talked to him also about what we do with panels; and he said, you know, that's what we need to do with Preble's jumping mouse, and I went. So it was at that meeting that he said that he wanted to apply this sort of panel process to mouse issues. Well, it would be nice if, you know, he could write a check and write a contract and I could get on with it, but that's not the way the federal government works, as you know.

So once that decision had been made by the service, they wanted a panel process. They had to put out a request for proposals. I had to bid on that along with anybody else who wanted to bid. The service was squeaky clean about making sure that that process was carried out impartially; in fact, they responded back to external folks to review our capabilities, and ultimately on June 2, I think we were awarded the contract. But I want to emphasize, again, this is how the process worked, it's how we came to get involved. Yes, the review was set up to look like our panel, but we had to win the contract. And that's -- that's how it came to be.

The contract says we are to assess and evaluate the different studies that have been carried out on taxonomic status of Preble's meadow jumping mouse, and we're to provide peer reviews of those

studies. I want to emphasize that's our stated task, not a whole bunch of other things you might like us to do. Our task is to focus on trying to understand and evaluate and weight the reasons why a number of these studies maybe have come to different conclusions.

We're going to provide peer reviews, and those will be individual panelist's opinions. It's not our task to come up with one group consensus; however, I have often found that when you have a panel working together, they bounce ideas off each other, that they tend to, you know, work things out; and you will see maybe some consensus amongst them. But that's not part of our process, but we -- we insist that happens.

So we will recall the individual panelist's opinions, and there will be a final report. And I believe that we have to deliver that draft depressingly soon and that the final be delivered to the service certainly by the end of this month. Now, how that plays into the service's decisions about this mouse is frankly not my job, okay. That's the service's prerogative, and it's important that you recognize that clear distinction between our activities and the activities of the Fish and Wildlife Service. If you have questions for them, you know, several of them are sitting in the audience, it's maybe appropriate for you

to talk to them, but remember that it's not part of our process.

Some of the other things we're going to deliver, you'll see that there's a court reporter sitting in the corner here. She's going to be taking down verbatim every last joke I make, every last comment that's made during this process. That transcript will become part of our report; and it's part of the record which will be delivered to the service. And our intent by doing that is simply to be completely transparent about what went on and why we might reach the evaluations that we do.

We also will deliver to the service a record of all our phone conversations or all our emails, all the things that we've done, why we've made the evaluations we have. So again, I want to emphasize this is a very transparent and perhaps unusual process for many of you; but it's our intent by making clear our decision process, what information we used and to give everybody the opportunity to partake in that process. It's our intent to make sure that this is an entirely scientific and transparent process. That's our job. This is not our job.

And I want to emphasize, again, to -- the limitations. It's not our job -- and I will prevent the

panelists here from making any statement if I have any way of doing that -- it's not our job to make any recommendation on the listing status of the Preble's jumping mouse; and in fact, you know, we don't want to make any comments on those things. And I want you to understand that when, you know, you engage with us or have comments for us or questions for us -- because where you may have strong opinions on some of those policy or management issues, it's simply not part of our job, it's not part of our view, and we will not be commenting on that.

So if you want us to listen to things about, well, you know, it's really important that I be allowed to develop my land or not, or the mouse be protected, remember that we're not going to comment on those. We're not going to make any recommendation. And so simply that's just going to pass us by and won't affect what we are evaluating, which are, frankly, the arcane of, you know, sampling design, of experimental technique. Those are the things that we're going to be focusing on.

I want to also remind everybody that this little thing here, FACA, Federal Advisories Committees Act, which is an important law governing how the service or any government entity can receive information, which

is -- we're not here to advise them. They have contracted with SEI to provide a peer review; that is what we're doing. We're not here to advise the service or any government entity on what to do. And in fact, if they -- if they were to take that advice, it would be a violation of FACA. And so it's important, again, that you realize that my job as moderator and mediator is to make sure that that line is kept very clean. We're focused entirely on the scientific issues, it's a peer-review meeting.

Also I want to emphasize again that we're not even looking at all the science. It is not our job. It's not in the contract for us to be looking at the threats to this mouse or the extinction risks or anything else other than a fairly limited brief to do with the genetics taxonomy of the mouse. I'd like you all to read this. This is really not our job. Previous stuff is not our job, this is truly not our job. We are really not interested in the politics.

I have selected a panel who have committed to listening, evaluating, and giving you a clear technical evaluation of the scientific materials. N. Machiavelli said it very well -- I hope you find this amusing -- there's always a history to hypothesis than to actually believe the truth because the hypothesis has

often been tailored to fit what we think that truth should look like. And his conclusion was never discuss the truth, stick to the hypothesis.

You should remember where -- you know, you laugh too much about what -- the sentiment that's been applied here. Remember that in Machiavelli's world, if you disagreed with the prevailing hypothesis, you could be burned at the stake; and people were being burned to the stake a hundred years after he wrote this statement.

I think it's important that we not adhere to those sorts of things. I believe that what we're going to be doing is not looking at clean, simple statements. We're going to be looking at what I think is appropriate, which is the clumsy truth. Truth -- scientific truth in all its messiness, the difficulties. You know, well, things don't always work out right; people don't always agree; you know, things aren't always clear, right? I mean, and isn't that what science often entails. You know, I see the decision-makers in the audience going -- you know, they're used to dealing with scientists; and they never get a clean answer out of scientists, right.

We are going to be focusing on the clumsy truth. We're trying to get to the heart of

understanding difficult scientific issues. And I think it's important to recognize that and to talk a little bit about, well, how does science operate, because it operates by critique. It operates by criticism and by people changing their minds and people redoing other people's work. That's normal, and it's normal that people don't agree. Okay. And I think it's important that we acknowledge that up-front. And you know, there's nothing abnormal about the discussion that's going on here.

So what is our job. I want to emphasize then the sort of things we're going to be doing. We're going to be talking about the risk -- reasons for disagreement about some of the studies that have been put forward. And I think originally we're tasked with looking at Dr. King's work and Dr. Ramey's work who are in the audience here; but also, you know, as we look into this and we feel like it's more and more important to look at the array of data that pertains to this issue, so we have a phone call coming in from Dr. Vignieri, who's also participating in this discussion. I hope we'll be able to engage with some of the other protagonists, if you want to call them that, in this work. So there will be a large scope, basically, to look at these issues concerning taxonomist

status and particularly genetics.

Also I think it is part of our job as good citizens and as good scientists to be clear about ambiguities -- does that sound like an Irishism -- to be clear about the uncertainties in the data. It's tempting, you know, to take the Manchurian root, give you a clean answer; but it's accurate to tell you about the clumsy truth. It's accurate to tell you about, well, you know, sometimes you just can't tell. Sometimes things are on the fence.

And if those uncertainties are present in the materials or if we simply cannot tell from looking at things what's the best interpretation, I believe it's incumbent on us to tell you that rather than to say, you know, this is the right answer.

So you will hear us repeatedly through the course of the meeting probably saying, well, you know, this is fairly ambiguous or the weight of the evidence may be leaning this way, but it's not really clear. Or maybe, you know, maybe we can resolve things. But I believe it's important for us to be as articulate as we can about uncertainty, and typically I find that decision-makers rest more comfortably knowing what the uncertainties are rather than having to guess what they are.

The agenda is a work in progress. It's been changing a little bit. The latest agenda I think you all have is pretty good, but there's still a few changes to it. Dr. Bergstrom is not going to be able to call in, as I understand it; so when we come on to talk about morphology, we're going to have to think about how best to do that.

The way that we'd like to structure things though is to keep this as a conversation between the panel and the scientists who are present. We've still -- we're still kind of figuring out how best to carry out that conversation, and we've had some dialogue with the various parties who've asked us to make various changes; and we're still thinking about how best to do that. So I want to beg your indulgence by the fact that we may not keep strict adherence to this time line, in fact, we might change it around a little bit.

One of the things, for instance, that we'd like to do -- and we've asked a couple of the scientists to bring some raw data. The panel want to look at the actual original information. They want to look at the chromatograms that have been produced. And I think it's very likely they're going to want to go away and do that, so they'll go away and look at those things. Maybe we'll take a half an hour break once they

do that.

So I want to beg your indulgence. There may be times when I just say, hey, go away for a half hour or even two hours and come back at this particular time. And I know that that may seem a little unstructured; but hey, science is somewhat, you know, flexible and fluent and essentially this is what we may do in order to get to the materials we need. So understand, though, that it is part of our intent to allow everybody to be heard, scientists at least to be heard. And we, you know, fully intend to be able to cover all the materials that are at hand.

I want to talk a little bit then about the clumsy truth, and I want to tell you a story about a misguided scientist who I will call Mike. He's a good friend of mine. And this is a real person. My own research was to do with -- a large part, at least, to do with the evolution of behavior, and I'm interested in the evolution of diet and why things eat the things they do. I think it's the most important topic in the world, but everybody has their own.

Mike is a diluted individual who has -- while he agrees on the importance of that topic, essentially he and I disagree on absolutely everything about the study. He works on butterflies, I work on

butterflies. And we have a long history, it's about 20 years now, of criticizing each other's papers. And sometimes, you know, I didn't get my rebuttal into print before he even got his criticism into print. People who read the literature think we must be sworn enemies. I can only tell you that Mike is also a Brit, and when I made the big leap to come to America a long time ago now, despite the fact that he and I agree on almost nothing, he called me up and said, well, do you need a loan in order to make that transition.

I'm telling you that story because to me that illustrates the high moral tone that I think scientists can have and that I'd like you all to try to adopt, which is there's a distinction between the personal and the academic. And in Mike's case, you know, he's a really good guy, he just happens to be wrong a lot of the times. He's still wrong.

So I think the press, in particular -- and I know you're sitting here, some of you, so don't take this the wrong way -- I think there's a tendency to totalize and personalize things. It makes good press, but often science works by critique. Like I say, that's part of who we are. It's by being a scientist, you make your ideas and your data and your models available for criticism. Trust me, most everything I've written is

wrong; and you know, I've come to realize that over the years; and I've changed my ideas. Most scientists do that. You know, we don't believe the things we did 20 years ago. So getting things wrong is actually part of science. Getting things, you know, snarled up and then figured out, that's how we all do things and often that takes place because other people will come in and criticize you, you know. And I'm still trying to get Mike to see the light, and I've spent 20 years trying to criticize him and getting him straight, but it takes a while.

So I want to attempt to persuade you all that some of the things you've seen or believe about how these things are played out are actually just part of the normal process of science and it's as well to recognize that and simply say, you know, okay, we get criticized, we move on.

With that in mind, I want to talk a little bit about how I want to run the meeting. I want to emphasize that this is again a science meeting. It's not a federal meeting, it's an SEI meeting. It's a science meeting. We're not going to be making any recommendations. We're not, essentially, interested in the policy or political ramifications of the decisions that the service ultimately will make. We're just

interested in trying to figure out what the science is.

We're also interested in the relevant science. So if you ask to raise issues about things that I or the panel sees irrelevant, it's just, you know, not a useful use of time. We structured this as a panel-driven process, although as I mentioned, I'm a scientist; in fact, half of my cases work was on genetics and taxonomy of these butterflies. It's not my processing. I'm not going to be the one designing questions. I'm not the one going to be writing the reports. I have no vote in what the panel actually finally says. It's a panel-driven process.

And mostly what I'd like to then do is have you see it's a panel-driven process where questions are mostly coming from the panel and being directed to the scientists that are here, okay. So you know, I'm not attempting to prevent dialogue or prevent you from partaking in what's going on. I am saying it's about science, guys; and moreover, I'd like you to allow the panel to drive this process as far as possible.

If, however, there are things that you feel are not being addressed that are appropriately addressed or you have questions or you have information, we will take that information. And the way I'd like to do it in this workshop, at least, is to have that come

to us in the form of written comments or questions; and they come to me, not to the panel. Now, I'll pass them on to the panel; and if they deem it something they want to talk about, then they'll address it, okay.

We may relax a little bit as we go along. Let's just see if that works. For now, at least, I want to work with this idea of information coming to us in the form of written comments or questions. You'll find that we're going to take lots of breaks. You will have lots of opportunity. I pledge that I will be available to each of you if you have questions you want to raise; that you will have access. And we will address the things that you need to address if they're germane to what we're discussing.

And lastly, in terms of the code of conduct, I want to mention that, you know, I've done some outreach for the various parties and, you know, I know you may all have suspicions and things about how this all works or about other parties here. Let me tell you, every single person that I've spoken to has committed to making this a scientific process and making it to -- respecting the integrity of that process and to maintain high professional standards throughout.

And I'll actually point out, for instance, that I didn't even have to ask some folks for

that. The environmental community -- Erin was there. Hi, Erin. When I reached out to the environmental community, Erin just volunteered that she committed to understanding the process and to respecting the scientific integrity of everyone who's here. So I've seen similar pledges from some of the other interested parties and from the individual scientists. So I want you all -- and I hope, let's really do our best. I received those commitments, I'm going to try and hold you to those commitments. And I expect, you know, that we will treat this as a purely technical scientific discussion.

Some housekeeping issues. As I mentioned, there will be complete transcripts of everything we say. That raises a problem for our poor court reporter, which is someone in the back says er-er-er. And there's two problems with that. Can you even spell that? It raises two problems. A, she can't hear you, so please speak up. And two, she doesn't know who you are. So when you make a comment or if we ask you -- you know, if I say, Dr. Crandall, who's sitting over here, Dr. Crandall, what do you think. You know, if I've addressed you that way, great. But if I say, Tim, what do you think? You might say, I'm Tim King and this is my opinion, okay. That works. Okay. So that's

a housekeeping issue.

The transcripts take a little while to get processed. I'm sure you'll -- some of you will at least want to get copies of this, so we will do our best -- they're part of our product for the service, so I'm not quite sure how we release all this stuff, but we'll try to get them done as quickly as we can and certainly over to the service. Likewise on digital recordings, we have somewhere --

MS. SZTUKOWSKI: Around.

DR. COURTNEY: Around us. We have recorders listening and recording everything. We're going to be shipping those recordings to some of the scientists who can't be present but we want to keep informed. And you know, if you need these things, if you want to share them with somebody during the course of the meeting, I'll certainly do my best to try to get them to you. So that's just a commitment to try and help things along.

We will produce a report. I mentioned it's coming up depressingly soon, but that's delivered to the service and ultimately the release of that report will be governed by the service, and I'm sure they'll release it in good time and indicated that they won't keep everyone waiting.

A couple of other things. We -- one of our panelists has had a family emergency and is sitting, unfortunately, in a surgical hospital right now; and so he will be calling in at various points maybe to ask questions or to listen to testimony. We'll also be having at least one, perhaps other several scientists calling in on a speakerphone. So again, this isn't ideal, but remember we had -- you know, we have had this contract a month and the service has about a month left to make all its decisions, right.

So everyone's in a very tight time frame, and just bear with us, and I beg your indulgence for trying to do what it takes to make this work for everybody. So when we have the speakerphone up here, it would be great if, again, the folks who are speaking to the participants really are articulate and clear, and the rest of you can kind of keep the noise down once we're doing that.

The panel composition. Originally there were five panelists, and as you can see, there are only three sitting here. One of the panelists, as I mentioned, has a family emergency, Dr. Ron Van Den Bussche. I regard him as still a member of the panel, and he will participate in our discussions. We've been talking to him, exchanging ideas with him, and some of

the things we're going to be raising in our discussions this morning will have actually come from him. We'll be going back and forth with him during the course of this meeting. As I said, I hope that he'll be able to call in and ask his questions directly. He will participate in the write-up.

We had a fifth panelist, Dr. Eric Routman, who withdrew, and he withdrew at my request. I don't think it's any importance on the transparency issues to explain why. He had done nothing wrong, in my opinion, but there was an issue about whether he was perhaps perceived as being too close to one of the participants. I believe that what he -- he followed the practice -- and I discussed these issues with him, and he was following the normal code of scientific practice without saying, well, NSF allows you to still have contact with other scientists and to be, in some ways, associated with and provide you, are very clear about that.

And I agreed with that, but given the particular sensitivities of this issue, I decided just simply to avoid any appearance of lack of impartiality. And so Dr. Routman has withdrawn, he's not going to be taking part in the decisions. He's not going to be taking part in the write-up. We have four panelists,

and you'll get four votes on the status.

Let's see, recent panel activity. You should know that we've had two phone conversations with the panel, and we met briefly this morning just to talk about scope. I anticipate there will be a lot of to and fro amongst the panel. Some of it, you know, over beers in the evening. Some of it, you know, may be in the men's room, I don't know. Some of it won't be simply saying, you know, we really just need to focus in on some of these issues. Most of the discussions, though, will be here. The panel, you may see them having discussions among themselves up here, but bear with us because we're still, as I said, trying to figure out how to make sure we get all the information we need.

There have been changes to the schedule as we go forward. Some folks were more or less comfortable doing different things. And so be aware that, you know, we're trying to be responsive to that; make sure we get the information we need; and that the panel may take me to the side; take me out to the woodshed; say, hey, we need to focus in on these issues more. So be aware, again, as I said, we will perhaps take frequent breaks once we discuss what to do.

Other than that, I believe we're on to the last item, which is simply introductions. And,

Lisa, have I forgotten anything? Thank you. One of the things I should have mentioned about SEI is that we have a board of directors, and one of those directors is a gentleman called Barry Noon who's a professor of wildlife biology here at Colorado State, a long-term friend of the organization.

And Barry is the one who arranged for us to have this meeting room and, in fact, Colorado State has just bent over backwards to help us put this meeting together. I wanted, before we go any further, to acknowledge what a terrific job they've done and hope you find this is a nice place to have the meeting. So I know Barry's not here, but I'm certainly grateful for him for setting this up. Thank you. Anything else we need to talk about?

Then, perhaps, if you guys want to move up front. What I thought we might do is go around the room for a minute and just ask who you are, identify yourselves, don't go into long statements about what you want to do here or just a statement. Just say who you are so we can get a feel for who you are and what -- who you're representing. But before I do that, I thought I would just introduce the panel and maybe ask them to do exactly what I've asked you not to do, which is to talk a little bit about who they are, what they do, what

their interests are, and essentially spend a bit of time explaining to you what their skill sets that they might bring to this issue. So I don't know, Scott, you're first up.

DR. STEPPAN: Okay. Would you like me to use the microphones or can you hear me well enough? So I'm Scott Steppan. I'm an associate professor at Florida State University. My research -- and I've been there about eight years now. Previously I did a Ph.D. at the University of Chicago and postdoc at the Smithsonian.

My research has got several parts, but the largest part that I've been working on the last few years and the ones that most directly relate to this panel are -- deal with mammalian systematic phylogenetics, so I reconstruct evolutionary histories and relationships amongst organisms. Most of my focus is in rodents, not, however, including Zapus hudsonius; so I work with mice and rats and hamsters and gerbils and the muroid rodents. This is a very large group representing about a fourth of all mammal species.

And I use various DNA techniques, mostly DNA sequencing, mostly of nuclear genes -- which are slowly evolving because this is a fast-evolving group -- at molecular level and speciation level. And so I use

those techniques in fairly large scale in terms of large number of species and large amounts of data to reconstruct those evolutionary relationships.

The scope of my work ranges from fairly broad at the whole superfamily level, which includes about 1400 species, to within species phylogeography. And phylogeography is essentially phylogenetics within the species level, looking at geographic patterns and gene relationships, which is very much relevant to this topic. And so my expertise or the studies I've done in phylogeography involve both mitochondrial gene biogenetics as well as nuclear gene biogenetics. I have not used microsats which are used in some of these studies.

And most of my expertise is on some South American mice, and that's where I've done most of my work. I have not done a lot of work in North American -- on North American species, but a fair amount on South American as well as Philippines and some other groups.

I have done -- in addition to the molecular work, I also have background in what's called alpha taxonomy, which is identifying species and naming them. So I've named several species from both -- for molecular reasons and traditional morphological-based

taxon. A lot of museum work. I've measured thousands of individual animals for the South American groups that I work on. And I've also done some work with fossil animals and identifying -- I named some new species of extinct rodents.

And so that covers kind of a gamut of techniques, from fairly small scale traditional museum-based studies to fairly large scale molecular -- modern molecular approaches. Is there anything else, Steve, that you think should be covered?

DR. COURTNEY: No, I think that's good.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. I'm Jack Dumbacher. I'm curator and department chair in morphology and mammalogy at the California Academy of Sciences in San Francisco. I did my undergraduate work at Vanderbilt University in Nashville, Tennessee. I did some work on a master's degree at Clemson University and then transferred to University of Chicago where I got my master's and my Ph.D.

I worked at the Smithsonian for about seven years initially on a postdoc project in a different lab than Scott. Scott worked at the laboratory of molecular systematics, and I worked in Ron Fleischer's lab at the National Zoological Park and also at the Conservation Research Center in Front Royal,

Virginia. And while working with Rob, I did a lot of phylogenetics and also -- phylogenetics and phylogeography mostly with Rob there.

I'm perhaps better known for work that I've done on poisonous birds in New Guinea, extracting toxins and studying toxins, although that's not as relevant here, although a lot of the work we did there was studying population differences, population genetics, phylogeography to understand how those species were split and how the toxins evolved in the different groups. A lot of that was phylogeography.

And my interests are more in line with phylogeography and phylogenetics, and so most of the work that I'm doing now is more -- based on that, I have a grant from NSF right now, and we're studying phylogeography and phylogenetics of six very subdivided species that are spread throughout the lowlands of New Guinea, and that's an ongoing project. We have most of the data now, and we're hoping to get some papers out by the end of the year. And that's very much the same type of issue that we're dealing with here today with the Zapus mice.

And then I've also done a lot of phylogenetics of larger groups, so we worked on phylogeny for Aegothelidae, which are the

owlet-nightjars that are centered in southeast Asia. And also melanocharitidae, which is a group called the berrypeckers, which is an eminence in New Guinea. And we're working on a couple of other families as well, including pachycephalidae, which is also known as the the thickheads.

I should say too, these are all bird species that we're talking about here, not mammals. And so it's the genes that all these animals have in common that interest me most. And the thickheads include the toxic birds, so part of that project is trying to understand the evolution of toxicity in the group and mapping those characters on well-resolved phytological data.

I've done a little bit of mammal work, very little, and most of that was also genetics. And right now we're working on elephant shrews with Galen Rathbun, which is one of the world's elephant shrew experts, and we're working in Africa. We're trying to resolve some species level issues in that group. So that's most of my experience that's relevant to this matter.

DR. COURTNEY: Maybe you could just mention that -- the spotted owl work.

DR. DUMBACHER: Oh, yeah. And I have

been involved with SEI on two other projects. One of them is the spotted owl panel, so I sat on that panel with Rob Fleischer and Craig Moritz. Rob and I did most of the writing for that product that Steven had, and it was very much the same type of issue that we have here. So the northern spotted owl was under review, and it was -- it was currently protected. And the question was -- there were two different sorts of -- sources of data, some of which suggested, according to some interpretations, that the northern spotted owl was not a good subspecies and others that suggested that the northern spotted owl was a good subspecies.

And we have very much the same issues to deal with. What did the data say, what was the quality of the data, how do we analyze the data. And then once the data's all in hand, how do we actually interpret it, and what is the subspecies and where should one draw the line. And so this is very much the same issue that we have here.

And we also participated in a little workshop in Washington D.C. for the Department of Interior because Fish and Wildlife Services is engaged in these type of discussions a lot and they wanted to know a little bit, but they wanted to have a workshop and a discussion about how is genetics used for

taxonomic decisions. And that was one that I participated in as well as Keith Crandall and Bob Zink. So that's my experience with these issues.

DR. ARBOGAST: Hi, my name's Brian Arbogast. I'm an associate professor and curator of mammals at Humboldt State University in Arcata, California. I did my Ph.D. at Wake Forest University in North Carolina and had a postdoctoral fellowship at the University of Washington in Seattle.

My work mostly is at, sort of, the phylogeography level as well, so using genetic data to try to understand the biogeographic and evolutionary history of populations mostly within species or closely related species complexes. My work has focused primarily on mammals. I've worked on flying squirrels probably the most. I've also worked on tree squirrels and most recently on red tree voles, which are small rodents.

And most of my work has been the values of mitochondrial data, although of course I've used some nuclear markers, including amplified fragment polymorphism and some things like alzyme.

I've also done some work in Galapagos mockingbirds, but most of my work is on mammals and mostly on rodents. And I've done some theoretical work

on trying to infer different parameters from gene trees, like we're doing in much of this study, including when species and populations diverge from one another. And I think that's pretty much it for me.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. My name's Ron Van Den Bussche. Ron is, of course, unable to tell you what he does, but I have his vitae here in my hand if you want to look at it. He's the -- interesting title, Curator of Frozen Tissues and Dean For Research at the College of Arts and Sciences at Oklahoma State. He's a full professor and has a long history and very eminent in his field. His -- his master's is from Memphis State, Ph.D. from Texas Tech and has a long publication record, it's -- as we're able to see here.

He works on a number of different issues, particularly mammals of various sorts. And his main expertise is in bats, though he has done some rodent work and also looked at a number of -- quite a number of endangered taxa, some of them for the Fish and Wildlife Service. I see he's done work on lesser prairie chickens and the whole issue of how many prairie chickens are there, and also on fish. And that's it. I mean, he has expertise in a number of genetic and morphological techniques. I have his paper here, just recently -- while I'm now talking about DNA,

chromosomal, and working gophers, a 1997 paper was on genetic integration between -- to fish tanks.

Anybody else want to weigh in on Ron's expertise for me? No.

DR. ARBOGAST: I'll also say moving into some coevolution between viruses and their hosts and the molecular issues involved with that.

DR. COURTNEY: So that kind of sets the scene for the panel -- panel expertise. I'm going to do a couple of quick things and then probably take a break. Is it hot in here or is it me? So we're going to try and fix that -- the temperature at least. So what I want to do is first alert you to the fact we've got a sign-up sheet somewhere in the back. And if you want to be -- if you'd please sign in so we have your materials and we can send you anything you want.

Secondly, I just want to invite you all to just say who you are so that we know -- we can put faces with the names. So we'll do that and then we'll take a short break. Keith.

DR. CRANDALL: Keith Crandall --

DR. COURTNEY: Maybe you might stand up so people can see you.

DR. CRANDALL: Keith Crandall. I'm a professor at Brigham Young University.

DR. RAMEY: Robert Ramey, I'm on the team to work on Preble's mouse systematic taxonomy issues, and currently I consult on some of the bigger species for DOI and Washington. I have to send my regrets to my other team members who couldn't make it today. They are in the field or in the laboratory right now.

MS. KOHLER: Judy Kohler with the Associated Press out of Denver.

MS. SZTUKOWSKI: Lisa Sztukowski with SEI.

DR. COURTNEY: If there's any problems, by the way, bring them to Lisa.

MR. MCDONALD: I'm Peter McDonald from the U.S. Forest Service in Denver.

MS. HOLTMAN: I'm Laura Holtman from the Denver Museum of Nature and Science.

DR. KING: Tim King with the U.S. Geological Survey in town science center.

MS. ASCHWANDEN: Christie Aschwanden with High Country News.

MR. MCCLEAN: Seth McClean with the Colorado Division of Wildlife out of Colorado Springs.

MR. NICHOLAS: Bob Nicholas, I'm with the Wyoming Attorney General's Office.

MS. LINNER: Susan Linner, Fish and

Wildlife Service in Colorado.

MR. BAKEMAN: Mark Bakeman, Ensight Technical Services.

MS. MEANEY: Carron Meaney, Meaney and Company.

MS. JENNINGS: Mary Jennings, Fish and Wildlife Services.

MS. ERWIN: Kathleen Erwin, Fish and Wildlife Services.

MS. MCCANN: Debby McCann with U.S. Senator Mike Lindsay's office in Cheyenne, Wyoming.

MS. LEGERSKI: Katie Legerski with Congresswoman Barbara Cubin's office in Wyoming.

MR. HANSEN: I am Craig Hansen, former grad student on the Preble's.

MR. BOHON: I'm Dennis Bohon with the U.S. Forest Service outside of Denver.

MR. MOLVER: I'm remember Erik Molver with Biodiversity Conservation Alliance in Laramie, Wyoming.

MS. ROBERTSON: I'm Erin Robertson with Center for Native Ecosystems.

MS. FALLON: I'm Sylvia Fallon, a science fellow at Natural Resources Defense Council.

MR. SLACK: Jay Slack, Fish and Wildlife

Service, Denver.

MR. WILLEY: I'm Seth Willey, Fish and Wildlife Service in Denver.

MR. PLAGE: I'm Pete Plage, Fish and Wildlife Service, Colorado field office.

MS. MICHAEL: Alison Michael, Fish and Wildlife, Colorado field office.

MR. ROSENLUND: Bruce Rosenlund, U.S. Fish and Wildlife Management Assistance and Preble's recovery team.

MR. BONAR: Mike Bonar with El Paso County Environmental Service.

MS. SCHERFF-NORRIS: Krista Scherff-Norris, Colorado Springs Utilities.

MS. BAYARD: Shelley Bayard, graduate student here at Colorado State.

MR. WURDER: Bruce Wurder, I'm a mammalogist here at CSU.

MR. SIEMERS: Jeremy Siemers, Colorado Natural Heritage Program.

MR. SHERMAN: Mike Sherman, Colorado Division of Wildlife out of Fort Collins.

MR. SCHORR: Rob Schorr, Colorado Natural Heritage Program.

MR. FAUX: Ken Faux, I'm a landowner and

that's highly affected by the issue and a former trusty in El Paso County, one of the areas that have the problem.

MR. MIHLBACHLER: Brian Mihlbachler, Fish and Wildlife Service and natural resource's manager at the Air Force Academy.

MR. CRIFASI: Bob Crifasi, I'm with the City of Boulder.

MR. POISTER: Paul Poister with Policy Communications in Boulder.

MS. PAXSON: I'm Mary Paxson, U.S. Senator Craig Thomas' office in Cheyenne.

MR. KUNZ: I'm John Kunz with the regional solicitors office in Denver.

MS. KOEHLER: I'm Amanda Koehler with the regional solicitors in Denver.

MR. COMER: Bob Comer, Interior Department.

MR. WILSON: Ken Wilson, Department of Fish and Wildlife, confidential team.

MS. JACKSON: Tina Jackson, I am with the Colorado Division of Wildlife in Colorado Springs.

MR. BRANDIS: Ben Brandis: Governor Freudenthal's office in Cheyenne, Wyoming.

MR. BUTLER: Steve Butler, ERO Resources.

MR. BLICKENSDERFER: I'm Tom Blickensderfer for the Colorado Department of Natural Resources.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. So I hope you appreciate, you know, how much effort has gone into getting you all here, and I certainly welcome you-all, and you're aware of all the various interests that are represented. I want to assure you before we break that you-all now have an opportunity to have your issues raised if they're scientific for the panel, give you the opportunity to make sure you can come and talk to me. And so why don't we take, literally, 5 to 10 minutes -- 10 minutes, 10 minutes once we try and figure out the eating issues and, you know, talk amongst yourselves, and we'll discuss what we want to do with the time. Thank you.

(Recess taken from 11:02 a.m. to 11:16 a.m.)

DR. COURTNEY: All right. So here's what we'd like to do in this next section of the meeting, which is the panel and I talked over about maybe giving you a little bit of a roadmap of some of their issues and some of the things that they're going to be focusing on. So I know that this isn't on the agenda, but this is really to try to help you-all understand about what

are the things that the panel are identifying as some of the key issues they want to have addressed during the course of the meeting.

The agenda thus far kind of lays out broad areas. What they're going to do is tell you a little bit more about what they're focusing in on in some of those areas. Then after that -- after we've done that kind of introductory work, then I'm going to move ahead with the first kind of in-depth discussion and ask Dr. Ramey to come up. And we're going to talk a little bit about the history of the taxonomy of this group and invite him to kind of give his own view of the situation.

So let's begin, though, by asking the panel to talk about what they currently see as some of the questions they want to have addressed.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. I've been chosen to --

AUDIENCE MEMBER: Can we ask you to use the microphone? You kind of tail off.

DR. DUMBACHER: Is that okay? Can everybody hear me? Sounds like it's on. How's that? Is that better? And let me know if I start to move away from the microphone, and you can't hear me. Just, you know, put your hand up or say something; I'll do my

best.

So let me just preface this by saying thanks for so many people coming. It's really important for us to get a lot of the key players here in the room, and I know it was a big sacrifice for many of you to come; so thank you very much for all coming. This will be really important for us as we work through all this data.

I also want to say that we've read all these papers already, and we've read all the critiques of all these papers, some of them are quite in depth. And so this meeting is not necessarily -- so we've already formulated some of our opinions and we know what questions we need to ask and there will probably be some other questions that come up during this meeting that we realize that we need to ask.

And what I'd like to do now is say that we recognize that there is a fundamental disagreement, and that's one of the things that's caused riff in this community. And what we hope to do is try and understand where those disagreements stem from on some of the causes of these disagreements. And a lot of the questions that we're going to be asking will be focused on exactly that, those disagreements.

And so to preface this, I just want to

say to everyone in the room and to the people who are going to be asking these questions of, these are some of the issues that we think are going to be key. Now, some of these we already have a lot of this data, so we don't need to go into these; but some of these we will have substantive questions about. And this is in no particular order, and I'm going to -- since we haven't had a chance to go over all this material within the panel here, I might ask at various times for the panel members to weigh in and correct me and make sure that I've said anything that I need to say and not anything I didn't need to say.

So in no particular order, some of the disagreements stem from the morphological data and the morphological analyses. And some of the questions that are going to be key to us as panelists is that several key qualitative characters that were considered in the original description of preblei -- of Zapus hudsonius preblei were not considered by Ramey in his paper, and we believe that's probably largely because they're not easily quantified in the type of analysis that he did. So our questions are going to ask, well, how important are these characters for evolutionary significance for local adaptation for determining whether or not these are distinguishable.

And also in terms of the analysis, is random uniform measures of skull shape likely to recover the key differences among the taxa and are the sampling scheme in term of characters adequate for this work. We're also going to be looking at which statistical techniques were used and how appropriate those were for the work.

Another question that we've tossed back and forth amongst ourselves is burden of proof. I'm sorry, I tend to talk a little bit fast. Another issue for us -- and I'm not sure how we weigh in on this, to be honest -- is an issue of burden of proof. So when taxonomists sit down, we often work with a lot of information from the geographical distribution. We'll put, you know, sometimes hundreds of specimens on a table and begin sorting them into groups.

When we actually sit down to write our description, we usually try and focus on a few key characters that can easily be translated and used by others. And it usually, although we hope that it encompasses some of the key differences, it doesn't necessarily encompass all the differences that are found.

And so the question is, if this is a subspecies that's been recognized for a hundred years in

the field and we want to -- and we want to decide that it no longer deserves subspecies status, who has the burden of proof. Is it our burden to decide that there is no evidence and that these are -- that these should be synonymized; or if there's lacking evidence, do we decide to go with the original description and wait for more data that might be more definitive. And like I said, we haven't made a decision about whose burden of proof it is, but that is an important issue for us as panelists.

In addition to the morphology, there's an issue of contamination of samples for some of the genetic data; and these issues have been raised by both sides. For some of the work that's been done with study skins -- and the panelists here do have experience with the so-called ancient DNA or substandard sampling of DNA. Oftentimes, this is treated just like normal DNA in the laboratory and the results are fine, we get along, we publish these things.

But in cases where we get iconic classic results or it's a highly charged situation, we're often asked for additional proof. Oftentimes these data are replicated in a second laboratory or replicated in some ways in our own laboratory. And in most cases, we have separate laboratories for extraction and PCR setup.

And so one of the things that we're going to ask is a little bit about those data and what controls were made. I should also say that we're not doubting anyone's scientific integrity here, we're just looking at how these studies were done. And if we do come to the impasse where the data are disagreeing or that one set of data is unreplicable, we just have to make some decisions about how to proceed. And it's not a question about the integrity of any of the scientists.

This sort of thing happens all the time in the laboratories where data can't be replicated or one person gets one result. And we just want to get to the bottom of which data, if we have to choose -- and we may not have to choose because in some cases the data are agreeing -- but if we have to choose, we do want to make some decisions about which data are stronger than others.

DR. STEPPAN: And I just want to jump in that it may well be that there's absolutely no reason to us to doubt any of the data that comes through, and we will find absolutely no reason to have any specific concerns, and we may be left with some data that are not fully in agreement and we may not be able to understand why. We're just trying to explore why there might be differences in the two sets of results.

DR. DUMBACHER: And likewise, field collected data that tends to be of higher template quality can also be contaminated if the field methods allow the samples to mix. So there's been some questions about ear punches, those are very small ear punches. And if the tools used to take those samples have not been adequately cleaned or sterilized -- and there's a number of ways to do this in the field -- this can also cause contamination. So we'd like to ask some questions about some of the field techniques of both studies as well.

So those are some of the issues that we'd like to discuss a little bit having to do with contamination and reliability of data.

One of the things that we're not likely to talk as much about, just because the issues are very well outlined in the papers and seem to be very transparent, have to do with geographic sampling and which geographic areas have been sampled and also which genetic regions have been sampled. We think that some of the differences in the outcomes of the two studies have to do with the sheer amount of data available and the power involved in having different amounts of data that might have to do with the genetic sampling.

The geographic sampling is quite

different in the two studies. Both of them are very logical and they're very appropriate for the types of questions asked, but they do tend to lean to different types of outcomes; and so we'd like to -- this is something that we are going to be thinking about. And like I said, we probably won't raise too many questions because it's pretty clear to us the differences in the study designs and how this was done. But this will be very critical in our determination as a panel or how we think about these things as a panel.

And so the power to detect differences, how much data is enough, and if you don't see differences is the question that we -- do we have enough data, is it the right kind of data, or could we have done something -- or could we have found something different if we had more data or different data.

We also have a couple questions about the various analyses that were done and the use of various software, including structure, migrate, and TCS. So these are very complex software packages, and there's a variety of ways that you can set these software packages up.

In most cases, one hopes that the way that we set these up are -- that the outcome is fairly robustic against some of these different assumptions;

but in cases like ours with Preble's jumping mouse, the data is, you know, is so controversial; and we just want to make sure that we've got all those things set up correctly and that we're using the software appropriately.

And this is true for discriminate functional analysis and PCA-type analysis also for the morphological data, so the analysis -- we will have some questions about analyses.

One of the things that's come up quite a bit in the different authors' assessment and discussions of their own work as well as many of the critiques that we've read is that, to a large extent, it comes down to definition, what is our definition of subspecies and how do we work with that. And there are -- all I can say is as panel members, we have decided not to make a decision about what a subspecies is, but we've compiled a number of different definitions that are out there in the literature. And what we hope to do in our final report is to say that according to this definition, this is how we think the data fall. And according to this definition, this is how we think the data fall. And according to this definition, this is how the data fall.

And because the scientific community has not reached an agreement about definitions for things

like subspecies, we think it would be inappropriate for us to come to a decision on this panel about such things; but we will try our best to provide some sort of information for -- to Fish and Wildlife Service on these issues as well.

And if anyone has a favorite definition that they know of in the literature, feel free to bring that to us at some point and we'll make sure that we include it in our discussion. And this includes things like -- in many of these different reports, there's a discussion about whether there's reciprocal monophyly in these groups and how important is that.

Well, that may be important for some definitions of subspecies and it may not be important for other definitions of the subspecies. But yet we will try and look at what the different analyses say, whether or not these fall into clades, whether the clades are reciprocally monophyletic and such things, although we can't necessarily say that this says that they are subspecies or not, okay. But we will be trying to delve into some of those issues about rooting and clades and what these trees do show us.

And I think that's most of what is in our minds right now and most of what we, as a panel, are going to be focusing on. But like I said, there will be

other issues that come up during the discussions that we think are going to be appropriate too.

Are there any other things that I've left out?

DR. STEPPAN: I would add just sort of one general comment that I think Steve had already commented, that because of the hurried pace of this whole process, we haven't had a lot of time to discuss the material as a panel and so a lot of times we may actually understand the details fairly well individually from having read the papers, but we may want to discuss things amongst -- in the open but amongst ourselves. And so it's going to be kind of, I think --

DR. COURTNEY: Conversation.

DR. STEPPAN: -- conversation, and it's not always a straightforward agenda process, but we're still going to work through some of the things. And some of the points we will discuss, as I said, are in the literature and we would have read it, but we may want clarification and we want to just raise issues that are conceptually interesting even if we're not necessarily unsure about the facts.

DR. COURTNEY: Any other comments from the panel? Okay. So like I said, most of that conversation or discussion was to give you kind of a

heads-up of some of the things the panel is focusing on. I just want to emphasize one thing both of you mentioned, though, which was just because, you know, it may not be the topic for a lot of conversation doesn't mean it's not being addressed. Some of these issues perhaps the panel have already, you know, looked at -- and you mentioned the issue of sampling and it's fairly explicitly addressed in the papers -- and we may not address it in detail in this workshop; but you know, you can rest assured that those things will be addressed, or if you're not assured, you know, come and talk to us about it; and we will determine whether we are actually in good shape on that issue or not.

So with that, then I think we're ready to move on to the next topic. Yes? Okay. So I thought it would be useful -- you know, I've given all the scientists the opportunity to come and meet with the panel and talk about their work. Dr. Ramey, who's part of the reason we're all here, right, I think it's appropriate for him maybe to give a little bit of an overview of the history of the Preble's mouse issues and explain something about how this all came about. So maybe you could do that to begin with. And then we'll ask you to come up and set you up up here, and you can sit next to the panel --

DR. RAMEY: Okay. Thank you.

DR. COURTNEY: -- and that way you can both see the panel and see the audience. And like I said, this will probably be the only quasiformal presentation in the entire workshop. And as well, he's assured me it'll be very brief.

DR. RAMEY: Yes. You've already read the papers, so I don't need to go into a great deal of detail on those particular things. But first of all, in the interest of openness and talking about scientific issues, there's a certain offering of all branches I think that's appropriate here. So Tim King, I wanted to offer a personal apology to you for some comments that ended up in the press, I hope you accept that.

DR. KING: Certainly.

DR. RAMEY: Because this is really a debate about scientific issues and where one draws the line on what's considered to be a subspecies and also a distinct vertebrae population base under the ESA. I've had some previous experience in the prairie having done my dissertation work at Cornell on mountain sheep taxonomy and evolution, published a number of papers on that. Some of the tests that we used on the Preble's mouse date back to the discussions we had on those sorts of issues.

Here's the organism of interest today, the meadow jumping mouse. I'll visit with you and tell you about the taxonomic history a bit, why we asked the questions that we did, what kind of conceptual approach we used, and then what were our basic conclusions. And then I'll go into greater detail on other things under the morphology and genetics sections; but feel free to ask me questions at any point, please.

DR. COURTNEY: They do, trust me.

DR. RAMEY: Okay. Great. So the meadow jumping mouse, Zapus hudsonius, is a polytypic species that covers approximately half of North America. So from southeastern United States all the way to tree line in Alaska and Canada out to the Key Peninsula. This was -- the first real paper of significance was Preble in 1989, and relevant to the issues we're discussing today, the prairie jumping mouse, was described in this area by Preble.

There was a split -- a pallidus -- I've escaped the author right now that split that off, but the real significant work to come along next was by Phil Krutsch in 1954, Raymond Hall from the University of Kansas. And so Hall had promised the dying Preble that he would revise the taxonomy of Zapus in North America. There are actually three species, so the meadow jumping

mouse here has 12 subspecies within its species.

There's also the western jumping mouse, which is found in this area with some potential degree of overlap or potentially even hibernation in these areas. And there's also the trinotatus specific jumping mouse, which is found in this area of the northwest. So three species; and then each, of course, have been divided into various subspecies.

So Krutzch did his work in '54, split what was then the prairie jumping mouse, campestris, into three subspecies: preblei, campestris, and intermedius. And so that brings us forward to the consideration of the listing of Zapus hudsonius preblei as a subspecies here, a peripheral population at the western edge of its range as potentially endangered, and I think the first consideration was in 1992.

There were -- there was a morphometric study by Conner and Shenk which asked the question of can you distinguish between the two species around the zone of contact. And they measured skulls -- and this has some relevance to our morphometric work that I'll talk about later -- and he found that they could distinguish them with a high degree of separation using discriminate analysis.

There were a couple of genetic studies.

Actually, Bruce Wonder back here had developed some genetic markers to ask whether one can distinguish between the two species, and I realized the question was really an issue of subspecies. And so most of the effort and focus between the two -- go ahead.

DR. DUMBACHER: So how much variation was there between those two species, i.e., were those two species something that was all -- if I understand correctly, these were well accepted as two different species by the taxonomic community?

DR. RAMEY: They had -- that was actually the first real systematic quantitative examination of that. There was Jones 1981, which used a univarious statistical approach; and I believe that he considered them to be reasonable species, although there was some question. Jones' primary conclusion on hudsonius was he couldn't find recognition for any subspecies.

Now, the Conner and Shenk study, which utilized skull measurements similar to those taken by Krutzch, had used -- in fact, our same level of -- our same approach using discriminate analysis. And they said that, you know, a high degree of separation -- they actually didn't use any cut-off or posterior probability of individual samples. They just used whether it was greater than or less than .5, so some of the

classifications could not be better than flips of a coin.

I actually went back and looked at their original report which listed all the posterior probabilities and found that actually the two species using that method were well separated, so greater than 90 percent. I think it was in the high 90s using stepwise eliminated discriminate analysis and the posterior probability cut-off of .95 or better.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. But those were species?

DR. RAMEY: Species, right, exactly. In other words, a study that was put out as a report in 1997 by Larry Riggs and -- et al., and they asked whether Preble's was different from campestris using mitochondrial DNA. That report was never published, the data were never publically available. And they had a very large sampling of preblei and a very small sampling of campestris, a number of ear punches and skin used in that study.

Now, especially with the owl -- my involvement or King's involvement in this particular question --

DR. DUMBACHER: Can I ask you one more question about this map that you have up here? I notice

that there are two isolated subspecies as you've shown it here.

DR. RAMEY: Uh-huh.

DR. DUMBACHER: One of them is No. 4 down here and one of them is No. 1, which is Preble's jumping mouse. How much is this -- is this accurately drawn so that they are actually --

DR. RAMEY: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay.

DR. RAMEY: Yes. I mean, there's been some trapping efforts out here to ask is there a gap; and for now it looks like there is a gap between Preble's and campestris. The question is: Not is there a gap, but how long has there been a gap there. And luteus, though, clearly has a gap in its distribution. Cherry Jones, the Museum of Nature and Science, department curator there, had discovered what she thought were luteus in southern Colorado and those are widely separated from pallidus. So there is Preble's, campestris, intermedius, pallidus, luteus.

Luteus was actually thought -- up to the time of Jones 1981 -- through Jones 1981 -- to be a Zapus princeps subspecies, and actually that's one of the reasons that Jones didn't publish his work is that Yates and Hafner came along and did an alzyme and

photometric study and considered luteus to be part of hudsonius; so there's a revision there. And Dr. Gwilym Jones, he's at Northeastern; and he said, you know, it was going to be a huge amount of work to revise that dissertation -- which you have, it's two inches thick -- and I just thought, you know, I just had to get on to other things. So anyway, that's basically what happened there.

DR. STEPPAN: I have a question, a followup on that.

DR. RAMEY: Please.

DR. STEPPAN: So these are the only subspecies that have gaps between them?

DR. RAMEY: To the best of my knowledge --

DR. STEPPAN: Aren't those gaps more significant? Are they large geographically than elsewhere throughout the range or all the other subspecies drawn as continuous?

DR. RAMEY: Well, let me point out, you know, a limitation to the studies you'll talk about today. We focused just on this group, about a quarter of the range of the species. So I'm not familiar enough with those to comment.

DR. STEPPAN: I'm just curious sort of

the general pattern of the species in terms of its natural habitat.

DR. RAMEY: I don't know the answer to that.

DR. STEPPAN: Was this just because this is where the detailed sampling has been because of the conservation issues? In fact, there could be just similar sorts of discontinuity throughout the species.

DR. RAMEY: Presently I think you're going to find discontinuity between some of these areas because of -- just simply agricultural development occurring in areas, so if you drive across Kansas and Iowa and extensive cornfields, so -- I suspect that would be the case.

You know, the important point to make here is that we all realize that this area was under an ice sheet 14,000 years ago, which it started to retreat, you know, basically about 12,000. And these are potentially all recolonizations. We don't know if they're from the south or from the region in the north, but there has been recent recolonization.

So this present gap is thought to be -- oh, I don't know what the current trapping information in Colorado did some work on this, but I believe it -- you know, upwards of 100 kilometers, maybe less than 60.

That could be addressed by actually asking questions of some of the other museum samples that are out there of individuals that have been trapped, maybe some -- they might be able to assign and tell you whether it's hudsonius or princeps or hybrid.

Now, this gap does seem to be very real and this is over, you know, several hundred kilometers across here.

DR. COURTNEY: Just a point of information, some of the critiques that have come in also talk about that gap across. So there are other comments we should look at.

DR. RAMEY: Yes. So let's fast-forward again to recent data, a fairly limited data analysis, just some strict consensus tree and majority rule tree for their phylogenetic analysis and said that they thought that Preble's was a good subspecies based on that in Krutzch '54.

So how did I get involved in our team? Cherry Jones was at the museum, and I had talked about doing a collaboration. She was a classic ecologist for small mammals. I worked on biogenetics, evolution, biogeography, conservation genetics; and I said let's think about a project. She suggested the Preble's mouse, so I read all the original papers cover to cover.

And so when I read Krutzch's '54 description, I saw a number of specimens examined, 11. And then, you know, knowing that this always has a table in the back, I flipped to the back and went uh-huh, this is based on three adult skull samples. That's the only quantitative basis was the measurement of three adult skulls. And he looked at the qualitative evaluation of four adult skins and seven juvenile skins in variation of halogen juvenile skins.

So I decided this was a reasonable question to ask as to whether this was a subspecies or -- so based on our previous work on mountain sheep, we realized that you can treat these taxonomic categories as test hypotheses and use some threshold that had been established in the literature to measure them against. We used that for mountain sheep taxonomy in evolution. We, in fact, split out the Sierra, Nevada paper, Syrian divini subspecies based on discriminate analysis, mitochondrial DNA analysis.

We synonymized the peninsular Bighorn sheep in southern California with desert Bighorn sheep down in here on the basis of morphometric analysis. We went back and retested the original basis. So I thought since most of the effort had focused previously on whether the two species are different, it would be

worthwhile to ask, in a very systematic way, whether the two subspecies were different -- the five subspecies were different.

Initially we only thought about comparing Preble's to campestris, pallidus, and intermedius. Subsequently, after some discussion with the service, we decided to include intermedius into that sampling. So you know, we're looking at a subset of the total range of these.

DR. COURTNEY: But you didn't look at the princeps?

DR. RAMEY: No, no, not yet. Joe Cook actually had a partial cytochrome B data set, but for the -- the three species and hudsonius; but as I recall, part of that data set had one section set of campestris, the other part of the data set had the other section of campestris. There wasn't a great deal of overlap in the middle, so obviously that's a limitation of all of this work.

Okay. So what could be listed on the ESA. You're familiar with this, that there's species, but some of these more difficult issues come in under subspecies because they are listable under the ESA and also distinct vertebrae population segments, which I don't know if you're charged with looking at.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. No.

DR. RAMEY: Okay. Good enough.

DR. COURTNEY: In fact, you know, don't spend too much time on this because this is not really our charge.

DR. RAMEY: Well, subspecies, as you know, many have been arbitrarily defined using nonquantitative criteria and many of these taxonomists didn't really matter in the legal sense until the ESA came along in 1973 and suddenly they became very important. But we considered this to be important, and it's a part of our research to ask whether these would also fit into a distinct vertebrae population segment.

Most of you, I'm sure you realize, taxonomy is based on poorly defined traits, no quantitative basis for genetic uniqueness, small sample sizes, no hypotheses testing, genetic -- or presumed genetic differentiation could be slight, such as overlapping differences in size. There might be many subspecies within a species, and specimens are identified on the basis of geographic location alone.

And I think that's a pretty key point; that when I first asked my colleagues so how do you tell -- you know, looking at these tracings, the distinct vertebrae, well, how do you tell the subspecies

apart? And Jerry had said, well, you look at the immune tag, and it's the location because they're -- there is a great deal of overlap in them.

Okay. DPS policy, shall I not? Okay. Go past it. All right. Well, let me -- can I make the difference respectfully just once?

DR. COURTNEY: Fine. Go ahead.

DR. RAMEY: I want to say that the distinct vertebrae segment policy actually has some criteria out there for what could be recognized, and it might be sort of the lowest level of listing for populations. And they required discreteness markedly separated based on quantitative measures of genetic or morphological discontinuity and significance based on would the loss of that population result in a significant gap in the range of the species as a whole.

Okay. So we recognize there was this problem, that it's like a type 1, type 2 error in statistics. That if you're testing taxa -- we recognize this from our work on mountain sheet previously -- if you set the bar too high, some taxa may fail to be recognized and subsequently could go extinct. If you set the bar too low where you potentially will allow any population to qualify for a listing, there might be fewer resources. So this does have some policy

implications.

How do you try to minimize that error? So we try to sufficiently make sure that the criteria represented major discontinuities in the genetic diversity of species, in other words, long-term isolation or adaptation to unique environment, and this would allow us to distinguish between very recent genetic bottlenecks.

Some of the things, for example, we've recently published on over the last 50 years in the Mohave Desert affecting -- an interstate highway affect -- system has affected genetic diversity in the Bighorn sheep population. So it's important to distinguish between very recent and historic events, especially humans are a part of the very recent event.

So we decided the best way to test the taxonomic validity of the preblei was to ask if the original taxonomic description was statistically convincing and biologically meaningful, so look at the original basis of the description. If not, retest its quantitative basis where possible. That's where we did our morphometrics work.

We went back and did the same measurements that Krutzch did, realizing that there are some limitations here, but let's see how good it was,

also trying to see if we could quantify any of those qualitative characters. And then we wanted to see if the results were corroborated by multiple independent genetic data sets, so we included mitochondrial DNA and morphometric. And obviously there are caveats surrounding, you know, the distinguished genetic markers.

So the idea was to address that burden of proof issue to try and see if there was concordance amongst multiple data sets in a majority rule sort of situation, and we fit criteria to answer the data collection to make sure of activity. We actually started off with using -- setting very strict criteria, which we've stuck with our entire way through this.

Museum samples, so there are always limitations on these sort of samples you use; however, this was the first systematic study of the subspecific taxonomy of this group and this prairie region, and this allowed us to sample across the geographic range of the species. And we explicitly debated the different sampling schemes, large population sizes versus broad dispersion. And we decided, based on some of the public literature starting with Lynch and Crease in '86 that it was the most appropriate way. And voucher museum specimens are publicly accessible. You can look at them

for further study, and we all know that they're required for taxonomic description.

Okay. What were the criteria we used. We focused in on Ball and Avise, 1992, because they required a major subdivision into diversity of species. So we interpreted that as being greater diversity among putative groups than within. Mortiz also added the criteria of reciprocal monophyly to mitochondrial DNA. We used both of these.

We looked at concordant distributions and independent traits, so we thought morphology and molecules as well was what we had to do. And it must have some evolutionary basis; so in other words, this gap, for example, must have existed for a long time for there to be broad separation or there must be strong adaptation.

We utilized another test that's out there in the literature and has gained, I think, a pretty broad acceptance, and that's the Crandall, et al., 2000, to test for genetic and ecological exchangeability on recent and historic time scales.

So this is basically what we're looking at right now with the discussion on Preble's is that on -- if you used different time scales, are they genetically or ecologically exchangeable. And so I

think that a lot of the discussion today focuses in on this issue, are they genetically or exchangeable on a very recent time scale.

Crandall, et al., would require it had both, ecological and genetic data be unexchangeable; in other words, you would reciprocally translocate mice and they wouldn't survey. That would be, like, one test of ecological exchangeability.

DR. DUMBACHER: Had anyone done such a test?

DR. RAMEY: No, not yet. One could do such a test.

Okay. So what do we use as evidence? Morphometrics, some skull measurements, AMOVA, discriminate analysis, principle components, phylogenetic population genetic mitochondrial DNA, microsatellite DNA, a review of Krutzch's qualitative description, and a review of the literature on adaptive diversion. And we came to the conclusion that five lines of evidence refuted the original taxonomic conclusions of Krutzch.

And I've been -- I have been in touch with Krutzch, and he reviewed some of our original work, and he's been in communication since then, so . . .

DR. DUMBACHER: Would you say that your

results refuted the original work of Krutzch or did it fail to support the original work of Krutzch?

DR. RAMEY: Well, I think you could put it either way. It's basically the same thing that -- I think Krutzch -- and I could talk about this in the morphometrics, but I'll address it now. I mean, Krutzch said that with a quantitative basis -- he said that Preble's is smaller than most skull dimensions measured, didn't use any statistical test. And so there were nine measurements, and so he did a simple AMOVA test using a sample size of approximately 40 each Preble to the campestris. We also added intermedius into this later. And so they were, in fact, smaller for one interorbital breadth, larger for two, and then insignificant for six others. And then we decided, you know, that alone doesn't support the original quantitative basis.

DR. DUMBACHER: And what about the qualitative basis? There was some qualitative characters --

DR. RAMEY: And we agonized --

DR. COURTNEY: If you want to sit down, you can sit down.

DR. RAMEY: I don't mind standing. It keeps my blood going. Thank you.

We thought hard about this and looked at a lot

of specimens in the museum collection and concluded that we're going to have a very difficult time trying to do that. So how do you quantify less black tipped hair on the dorsal stripe. That's a -- you know, for example, more inflated bullae. It's -- it's a very difficult charge to do.

And then there's also the question of what do these characters mean in terms of the -- you know, the shape or adaptive diversion potentially of these organisms. So we decided that they were not correctly quantifiable.

I talked to one colleague -- actually Carron Meaney who's here -- and suggested, well, maybe we should take 50 specimens of each, cover up the tags, mix them up, and let the experts sort them out using Krutzch '54. And I think, Carron, your comment was that would be messy. And you know, having looked at a couple of hundreds of these in museum collections in Denver and Kansas, I come to that conclusion, although that's a qualitative one. But yet we just couldn't come up with a reasonable way to do that.

And people have tried using spectrometer readings and such, but the difficulty with that is the angle of the tack on the beam on the stuffed skin makes it really, really difficult. Bowen did this sort of

thing on beach mice where you have flat skins to be able to do that, can't do it here.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, I'm familiar with the --

DR. RAMEY: So we decided it's just not -- it's not repeatable. But that's what we thought about this burden of proof issue and went down the road of let's get additional different data sets and see if we can find anything else that's different here and what degree of difference can we find.

DR. COURTNEY: We're going to talk about the quality in just a minute. Do you have any questions of Dr. Ramey on the overview, why things were done the way they were?

DR. ARBOGAST: Of the definitions that you sort of chose to represent the criteria in Ball and Avise, why did you choose that over -- you know, we were talking about there's a whole bunch of different definitions for subspecies in the ERCs and everything in between. And I was just curious as to why you felt that was the most appropriate one to equate with subspecies in this case?

DR. RAMEY: I think that it was the first one that really put forward an evolutionary basis in a substantial level of divergence. I mean, it requires

that they be distinguishable and that there be an evolutionary basis and that there be multiple lines of evidence. And so epistemologically, we thought that that was the strongest inference one can do. Now, one can set different criteria within those broader categories. We found that to be the most logically consistent approach there.

But you know, we were very attracted to the distinct population approach in testing genetic and ecological exchangeability in Crandall, et al. I mean, you could really -- and we argue this in our paper as you had seen. You could really just set one criteria distinct population, which would probably be more quantitative than any subspecies concept out there.

DR. DUMBACHER: Could you just repeat for me real quickly what those three things were that you thought were important? Were they distinguishability?

DR. RAMEY: Distinguishability, have an evolutionary basis, and concordance of multiple data sets. I mean, the systematic decisions require distinguishability, I mean, that's what Lanay's charge was in the 1700s.

DR. COURTNEY: Maybe I'm out of line here, but I'm just asking for clarification. Why multiple character sets? Why is it not okay to have a

key character set?

DR. RAMEY: Well, there are caveats with using single -- you know, any single data set. So, for example, with mitochondrial DNA, there can be different levels of disbursals, males versus females, and that alone will cause a discordance of the pattern potentially between nuclear and mitochondrial DNA. It might make things look more different than they, in fact, are. There might be strong selection on a particular trait, whether it's morphometric, biochemical, physiological, or even just the single nuclear gene. And so it's by having multiple independent lines of evidence that I think you reach the strongest inference.

I mean, there are a number of cautionary cases -- for example, Gordon Lukehart found on the systematics of goats in Eurasia that there's a substantial intercorrection of mitochondrial DNA; and if you just let mitochondrial DNA phylogeny, you wouldn't recover the real history of the species. So acknowledging that and acknowledging that there are limitations of various data sets, we thought that would produce the strongest inference.

DR. COURTNEY: Maybe I'd invite the panel to comment on that.

DR. DUMBACHER: I would agree that usually one hopes for multiple levels of evidence, but does multiple levels -- or multiple types of evidence can be all sorts of things, a distinct geographic range, plus genetic differences, morphological.

DR. COURTNEY: You might want to talk into the mic.

DR. DUMBACHER: So yeah, I think that most of us do agree that these are biological or evolutionary significant entities that we should be able to find more than one. And there's a lot written about problems with mitochondrial DNA, and sometimes you'll get a signature from mitochondrial DNA but no signature from any other marker; and one feels uncomfortable with that. Or likewise, there might be a lot of signatures in the morphology and even nuclear DNA, but the mitochondrial has been able to spread or intergress from one, and many of us are very reluctant to throw away the species simply because the mitochondria are not reciprocally monophyletic.

So there are a lot of these sort of criteria that have been thrown out there; but for -- for every one of the criteria, you can find in the literature exceptions to those so no one has to think on their toes.

DR. STEPPAN: Yeah. It seems to me, though, there are circumstances where you can have -- in the subspecies concept, one is looking for some history of evolutionary independence and that -- the record of that, if it's -- particularly if it's a recent history, the independence might only be reflected in one or a small number of character systems or it's a small number, but you only have the resources to access one of those character systems.

And, you know, chromosomal rearrangements is one of them that may reflect real species' boundaries, for example, a much higher level; but all the other data sets you might be looking at, including geography and mitochondria nuclear, they show essentially no evidence of separation. So it's not clear to me that that might not be a rather high standard in terms of requiring multiple lines before something is recognized.

DR. RAMEY: Well, it was important to us to -- you know, for our comfort level to require a higher standard to achieve this, and also we received a number of peer reviews. I mean, this has been fantastic in terms of getting peer-review feedback and so --

DR. COURTNEY: I don't think there's any shortage of feedback.

DR. RAMEY: No shortage of feedback. And so, you know, we listened to a lot of those and that's where, you know, the microsatellites came in. So for example, our first round of submission to -- of our paper to the animal conservation group rejected but encouraged us to resubmit, you know, because we had a nuclear gene. And we've been in discussions with the service about doing that, including intermedius into the analysis. And so we extended, you know, as a result of that sort of thing.

I mean, the ideal scenario, which is, I think, difficult to achieve given resources, is one would look across the entire species range and, in fact, across all of North America at the group. But that's a fairly, you know, expensive proposition and we had a fairly limited budget. So traveling to museums to get skins was a very efficient way to recover this information.

DR. DUMBACHER: And I think, especially since, as you said, there were no other published studies that did this, I think it's a very good first -- it's very good contribution. I would add, though, that just for the audience, I mean, we all know this, in fact, there are also things known as cryptic species and these are basically things that you find

genetically that these are quite distinct; so morphologically we can't find any evidence or any way to split them off.

When we worked on the spotted owl panel, we went back to the original descriptions of each subspecies, and we found that they were likewise described -- in just a very small number, I think it was three -- individuals, and none of the characters that were used in that original description held. And we actually contracted a student from Berkeley to go back and use many specimens to try and find some characters that he could use, and he was unable to find any as well, and yet the genetics were fairly strong.

So one has to be careful because even though we want multiple levels, any one level that one might choose may or may not support the species status. So we do look for multiple levels, but they can come from a variety of different sources.

DR. COURTNEY: I have a question here that's been handed to me, and I actually think it'll be addressed by the panel in the next section when we go on to talk about morphology. But is there anything else you want to raise with Dr. Ramey about the general overview?

DR. STEPPAN: Not at this point.

DR. DUMBACHER: No.

DR. COURTNEY: So we're going to have, you know, lots of opportunities to talk about these things. We're actually scheduled to go straight into the morphological issues now, and since we've got Dr. Ramey up here, are we comfortable just going straight into that?

DR. STEPPAN: Sure.

DR. RAMEY: Save a bit of time.

DR. STEPPAN: Jack had raised a couple of questions on morphology that I had wanted to follow up on anyway, but I was going to wait for this section. And just, first off, for clarification, the proper pronunciation is Preble's? Is there a consensus on that?

DR. COURTNEY: Preble's or Preble's.

DR. STEPPAN: Preble's.

DR. RAMEY: The common vernacular is Preble's.

DR. STEPPAN: It's not always said, but I often know that it's -- one of my specimen organisms that's being mispronounced the way I'm used to hearing it, it kind of sounds odd.

So a couple of questions on morphology, and some of this is just -- I mean, clarification points

that are already out there and some of these I just want to get into the discussion. And so how -- I know some of the reasons why you said some of the -- Krutzch's original characters you did not include because of difficulties that you perceived in trying to quantify them, but how were the characters that you did include chosen or how were they chosen?

DR. RAMEY: We debated that and thought about using geometric morphometric analysis; and then we decided, you know, we should really retest the original basis of the subspecies. And then, you know, if it is supported, then this is a good subspecies, we're done. If it's not supported, then there are issues, and we need to go a bit further. So that was the reason for doing that.

We explicitly went after the same nine measurements that Krutzch did, recognizing that there is a correlation between some of these variables, but they do reflect the original taxonomic basis and you can recover information about size and shape variation.

DR. STEPPAN: Great. So a couple of the characters that Krutzch had used, like bullae inflation. I'm not sure why that was -- I mean, there's clearly difficulties in that kind of shape of getting exact, precise; but you know, I've done it in several

circumstances where there are ways to get a fairly reasonable estimate of volume. And I was wondering what was it -- is there something about either the orientation of the bullae that might change, such as it's really hard to find landmarks or orientations that made that particularly difficult because that's a character that has -- in fact, I'll just give one example. In the South American Muridae mice I work on, there's an isolated population that seemed to have small bullae and quantitatively that popped out before I actually saw it qualitatively. That's since been confirmed by molecular evidence this is distinct, but the only morphological feature is, in fact, bullae inflation.

So -- and I was successful in identifying this clade, be it subspecies or species, so -- but bullae take different forms and different lineages, so I was wondering if there's a particular problem in --

DR. RAMEY: Well, the issue with that was trying to find homologous landmarks in order to take the measurements from, and there's different ways you can measure these because the volume is going to differ by shape. And so that was the difficulty there, and that's why we decided let's stick with those things that have reasonable landmarks you can consistently measure.

And I should also point out when we're talking about morphometrics, Lance Carpenter did all the measurements, and he took four measurements of each specimen. He did two, and go through the entire series of specimens, come back, do two more measurements, and then we took a mean of those four measurements, recognizing there's always potential measurement error in use of the calipers. And then utilized Grubb's and Dixon's tests to remove any statistical outliers before proceeding with the analysis.

DR. STEPPAN: And so you said that the nine measurements that you chose are the ones highlighted by Krutzch with the exception -- so you looked at all the ones he highlighted and you measured all -- all the ones you choose, are the ones you highlighted?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah.

DR. STEPPAN: With the exception of ones you felt uncomfortable quantifying?

DR. RAMEY: And then they had no -- they had no -- he had mentioned that there might have been a difference in volume, but he didn't measure how much of a difference in volume, for example.

DR. COURTNEY: It may be worth, if you can remember, Rob, just talking a little bit more about

the characters you rejected and why. Just give a little bit more detail.

DR. RAMEY: Well, that's actually the -- I can I go through it all really fast. What was -- Krutzch's original basis description utilized skull measurements. There were pelage characteristics that figured prominently in this description. If you look at very few specimens -- so, for example, he had Zapus princeps on the right two specimens; Zapus hudsonius luteus in the middle, slightly more orangish-reddish; and Zapus hudsonius probably on the left -- you might see what look like to be obvious differences. And we think this is what may have happened with Krutzch's limited sampling of specimens.

Note here on the left, Zapus hudsonius campestris is crossed out and it says preblei, and so that was added after Krutzch's work. However, if you look at many samples, many specimens in using traits, we have many of these. These are from the Museum of Nature and Science in Denver. The -- what appear to be a difference may suddenly fall within the range of variation from others, and so this addresses that question of pelage of how do we try to find differences in that.

I've actually put two intermediate

specimens here on the trap, they're on the yellow tag just so you can tell the range of variation we're looking at. I've also put two Preble samples in with the western jumping mouse specimens. It's a bit difficult at this level to tell them apart, but morphometrically you can tell them apart, size and shape differences. So Krutzch said that Preble's was smaller in most skull dimensions measured, you know, like -- I'm not going to repeat that result.

DR. STEPPAN: Can I interrupt here for one question?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah. Go ahead, please.

DR. STEPPAN: So what was -- I haven't had a chance to go through Krutzch in detail. So what was he comparing preblei to?

DR. RAMEY: He compares --

DR. STEPPAN: So he weights it as smaller in most nations. Smaller than what?

DR. RAMEY: Campestris. And I believe he might have mentioned that -- and I have Krutzch's manuscript here with me, I can check that, but it was campestris for which he was splitting it off from. And then he compared intermedius to campestris and claimed that intermedius was smaller; and that conclusion, I think, is borne out. It is a little bit smaller with

some overlap in variation.

DR. STEPPAN: So his differential diagnosis was limited to those two to three subspecies; is that correct?

DR. RAMEY: Exactly. Exactly. Yeah. So interorbital breadth -- sorry, my old laptop died with my graphics program, so I had to do this in a cell, but here's the distribution of measurements for interorbital breadth for Preble and campestris with the outliers polluted. Preble's was a little bit smaller, but I think we'd have a hard time arguing it's particularly diagnostic.

So a great deal of range of overlap, but the distributions are slightly different, but you know.

DR. ARBOGAST: Could you put that back, please?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah, go ahead.

DR. ARBOGAST: I was wondering --

DR. RAMEY: Millimeters in interorbital breadth.

DR. ARBOGAST: Because it's smaller in its interorbital breadth was one of the original --

DR. RAMEY: Yeah, and that's the one out of the nine characters; but he said it was -- for most

of the characters, it was smaller.

DR. ARBOGAST: And I'm reading from one of the reviews by Wayne Spencer where he said -- at least in one of the drafts, and I'm not sure if this was in the final published paper of yours -- but that it was also significantly larger for both zygomatic and mastoid breadth.

DR. RAMEY: Uh-huh, correct.

DR. ARBOGAST: And so he had also suggested that those could have important functional roles in terms of feeding. Those three characters combined, that might play into the ecological exchangeability idea. Do you have any thoughts on that before we jump --

DR. RAMEY: Yeah. It's important, whenever you find any statistically significant differences worthwhile, to ask what's the basis of that, you know. I'm going to argue here that, first of all, the range of difference between these is nearly that of measurement error in the skulls themselves; but second of all, what does it mean from an evolutionary basis.

So we can classify taxa on the basis of hypothetical uniqueness, but I don't think that's the primary goal of systematics. You need to have some reasonable evolutionary basis for that. So if we had,

for example, comparative studies of others Zapus that indicated that that was important for feeding or we had some other reasons to think that there was strong adaptive differences in diet, for example, then I think we might come to that conclusion.

What's interesting with Zapus hudsonius is that they're generalists in their food habits, solely vegetation and vertebrates and fungi; so they're not -- we don't have any evidence of specific adaptive differences.

DR. STEPPAN: We have a question from the audience or the participants that I think is relevant at this point. So citing Vignieri, et al., quote, The sole unitary character cited by Krutzch that -- REA, which is Ramey, et al., did examine interorbital breadth was found to be narrower in preblei than campestris as described in the definitive findings Krutzch. Thus, the small fraction of Krutzch's morphotaxonomic hypothesis actually tested by REA confirmed Krutzch's initial findings and distinctiveness for preblei.

And so it seems like you've already personally addressed that here; but when you say it's smaller, is that a statistically significant difference?

DR. RAMEY: Yes.

DR. STEPPAN: Is it the means or

significantly different?

DR. RAMEY: And Vignieri, et al., had argued this is diagnostic; and so, you know, I leave it up to you to decide if that's the case.

DR. ARBOGAST: I had one follow-up question. In our data --

DR. RAMEY: And -- excuse me.

DR. ARBOGAST: Go ahead.

DR. RAMEY: Our data set's available on the web if you want to look at it.

DR. ARBOGAST: In Wayne Spencer's review, he also noted that in your original 2000 premanuscript, that you had reported the upper tooth row to be significantly larger in Preble's than in campestris, but this was not in later ones. Is that -- do they have a significant larger tooth row?

DR. RAMEY: No, that might have been a consequence of how we removed outliers originally, and we decided to have a -- you know, quantitative basis for outlier removal. We didn't want to have any, you know, that one looks like it's way out there by itself, we need to remove it. So we decided to rerun everything, excluding using Grubbs and Dixon tests. We reran all the analyses, and so what you see in the manuscript is what we did there.

DR. ARBOGAST: So you think that would --

DR. RAMEY: That would be a correction, an artifact of --

DR. ARBOGAST: Of outliers.

DR. RAMEY: -- how we did outliers initially.

DR. STEPPAN: So another question here, and I'll just read it directly, "So how does Dr. Ramey explain the fact that Vignieri, et al., charge did not examine the same quantitative morphological characters?"

DR. RAMEY: So I think we already addressed that.

DR. STEPPAN: They just want to know. If you want to just restate it.

DR. RAMEY: I think we're done.

DR. STEPPAN: I think the question came after the point which you had previously brought it up, so there may be some --

DR. COURTNEY: It goes to my question, which was, what are the other characters that you rejected and why?

DR. STEPPAN: Which I think we were still working towards, correct?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah, we're still working towards that. So let's keep going there a little bit.

And so we utilized discriminate analysis and skull measurements, and we used the criteria we previously published on mountain sheep. It is used, as I recall, to some extent, in the systematic literature. I also found it being used in geologic research in, for example, the treatment of particular types of cancers or a situation of where you want to assign an individual to a treatment group and you want to make that assignment a high degree of probability because the outcome is incredibly assigned they die, they die; so it's the logic behind this.

And we utilized the criteria that greater than the 90 percent of the skulls be correctly classified subspecies at jackknifed posterior probabilities of .95 or better. Conner and Shenk, for example, just used criteria better than or less than 55, I'm pretty sure.

DR. COURTNEY: Thanks.

DR. RAMEY: Thanks. I appreciate that. Anyway, the point here is that we wanted to make sure that these are reasonably good classifications, were made with confidence, the different groups, and not those that are potentially just slightly better than chance. For example, if you had a posterior probability of .52, you could make the assignment of an individual

to a particular group, but it would be the very low degree of confidence.

So when you apply this to Preble's versus campestris and it falls far short of 50 percent. I can't remember right off the top of my head, it's 42 percent or so. Anyway, slight -- not that much better than flips of a coin using discriminate analysis, which recovers, you know, shape variation and some size variation.

We decided to go a little bit further -- oh, there it is, 42 percent -- and we used a forward and reverse stepwise discriminate analysis and FSTAT, which asked which variables were most important, and I have those listed in the paper. And at the urging of reviewers, we decided to do principal components analysis, PCA --

DR. STEPPAN: Before you get to that, did you do that? Did you do a discriminate function? Did you actually plot -- do a discriminate function plot in addition to a PCA plot?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah, I did, and we just didn't include those. I could probably dig those up somewhere.

DR. DUMBACHER: Do those show any more separation, because principal component typically will

tend to blur a lot of things, especially when there's a large amount of size variation? And did you limit -- and related to that, did you limit this to clear type adults?

DR. RAMEY: Yes. Yeah, based on two eruption.

DR. COURTNEY: So it sounds like there was a suggestion there that you might want to see the, perhaps, more pathoanalysis, PCA.

DR. STEPPAN: Well, yeah, I would personally be curious to see what the plot of discriminate functions would look like, if that were possible.

DR. RAMEY: Well, the main point, though, is we test relative to criteria in advance, that it was a pretty clear-cut result, we thought, the 42 percent classified correctly. For PC1, intermedius was slightly smaller, but there's a great deal of overlap between Preble's and campestris. Campestris is a substantive variation with preblei.

We also did plots for PC2 versus PC3 and there was, you know, even more overlap. So PC1 primarily is a size component, so . . .

DR. STEPPAN: On the other characters that you chose not to -- I think you mentioned before

that the other characters you choose not to measure included -- was it the shape of the interorbital or the isoforamen.

DR. RAMEY: Yes, exactly. You know, it was -- we thought it difficult to try and quantify those. You know, perhaps it could be done. One can criticize on the basis of not absolutely everything being quantified; but it's, once again, the burden of proof sort of evidence of where does this thing fall relative to the data that you have and is repeatable.

DR. STEPPAN: Does anyone have any other questions?

DR. DUMBACHER: I have sort of a general question about mammalogy because I'm not really a mammalogist. So when I look at these things in a drawer, I find them hard to tell apart, but it might just be my unfamiliarity with the taxon. And I'm curious to what extent are well-supported molecular species in rodents difficult to distinguish using morphological data or a subspecies genetically distinguishable or well-accepted subspecies within the rodent groups? How often are they difficult to distinguish morphologically with these same types of techniques?

DR. RAMEY: As I recall, I think it was

Baker 2000, Journal of Mammalogy, did a paper on looking at genetic diversions of various rodent groups between species and -- below the level of species, subspecies, and between populations for -- for example, cytochrome B. It's very similar to the things you get from molecular markers.

I think as I've looked further at this at other taxonomic groups, I think that we found a situation of -- for example, with Peromyscus species and a very, very large number of subspecies, I think it's arguable that a number of -- some of these are going to be very good, are going to be readily distinguishable on the basis of geographic range and clear separation in terms of shape or other characteristics, pelage. Coloration is one, but I think you can get local adaptations.

So it really comes down to a question of degree and what's the basis of that. So, for example, Nachman found in rock mice -- Nachman Hockstra found color variations within a subspecies that are very distinctly different, but is that enough to draw the line and call them different subspecies, I wonder. So that's where the multiple data sets provides a stronger inference.

Ultimately, I think, we're going to the

place of doing a very systematic survey of some of these major taxonomic groups to inquire at what depth is the differentiation for genetic markers and compare that to morphology. I don't think we have all that information yet.

DR. STEPPAN: If I can, I assume that was a general question. It varies, and so there are cases where it can be very difficult, even for very distantly related members of the same genus. And speaking from my own personal experience, there's several distant-related members of muroid mice that are genetically just far apart from each other, separated by probably 4 or 5 million years, where some of the best morphological taxonomists could not tell them apart using a whole suite of characters that they had developed to distinguish them, but there are populations where you just can't tell them apart. And I've gone in, and I can't tell. There are just a handful of things you can't tell apart.

Now, that's a low -- that's not necessarily doing a discriminate function analysis, but that's a low frequency of misidentifications, but those are very different animals genetically. So it can be very difficult to find the right characters, we'll succeed in distinguishing them.

DR. RAMEY: I think it is important to recognize that it is a question of where one draws the line and what definition one uses as subspecies, what is the depth.

DR. ARBOGAST: Maybe to give some context, it seems like there's been some misidentification of the different species of jumping mouse, which, based on your genetic data, are very, very different. Like the princeps -- I forget what the amount was, but it's very large, in essence, and they can have a hard time sometimes discriminating certain characters, right?

DR. RAMEY: No. Actually, for discriminate analysis, they are --

DR. ARBOGAST: I think the field -- you know, common field analysis and stuff like that.

DR. RAMEY: Qualitatively most people can tell them apart. There's a question about hybrid. So that's, you know, a reasonable separation one can make. I wouldn't call them a particularly cryptic species. It might make, you know, the question of what would be the level of misidentification.

DR. ARBOGAST: Well, wasn't luteus thought to have been a princeps?

DR. RAMEY: Yes, exactly.

DR. ARBOGAST: So that seems to me that's a case where they're genetically quite different from the rest of the princeps, but were thought to be princeps. That was sort of my point.

DR. RAMEY: And, you know, to jump ahead, the molecular data suggests that luteus is something out there that's quite different, you know, relative to the range we looked at, talked about something else.

DR. STEPPAN: Could you clarify a point for me?

DR. RAMEY: Go ahead.

DR. STEPPAN: Which is did you actually measure the original types specimen --

DR. RAMEY: No.

DR. STEPPAN: -- the topo types?

DR. RAMEY: No. We decided to try and get a dispersion of samples across the range of the subspecies in order to get the range of variation. We thought that was more important.

I focused on this issue previously on our work on mountain sheep and that, you know, while it can be important to utilize topo types, there's sometimes limitations with the topo types themselves, for example, if they're immature specimens or broken or something like that. We thought it was more important to sample

across the range of variation within subspecies with the samples available.

DR. STEPPAN: So just to be clear, you did not actually examine the original --

DR. RAMEY: No.

DR. STEPPAN: -- Krutzch's type and where it falls in the variations?

DR. RAMEY: And I believe that might be -- I mean, it could be done.

DR. COURTNEY: It's a morphology question, Scott gets it.

DR. STEPPAN: Or morphology comment. And perhaps you might want to comment on and respond. So Jones 1981 suggested synonymy of the Pacific and western jumping mice -- I think that's what JM refers to -- based on extensive morphology, but that was never accepted 25 years later. Could you perhaps comment on the basis of that?

DR. RAMEY: I think it's outside the range of the discussion here, but --

DR. COURTNEY: The issue is really that --

DR. RAMEY: The species.

DR. COURTNEY: No, the issue is about how --

DR. STEPPAN: How diagnostic --

DR. RAMEY: How diagnostic morphology characters.

DR. STEPPAN: Which I think is some of the comments about, for example, luteus.

DR. RAMEY: You know, I don't know enough about that. Jones, I know, didn't go into publish since '91 -- I mean, since '81, the transcript of this and for the reasons he told me, which I conveyed to you; so I don't know if that's particularly the case or not. There might be other reasons to question the basic level taxonomy of beyond that of what was revised were luteus.

DR. DUMBACHER: Usually for change to be accepted, it at least has to be published; isn't that right? So if that was never published, then that might be why.

DR. RAMEY: Well, under the international rules of zoological nomenclature, it has to be published. It doesn't necessarily have to be peer reviewed and published, it has to appear in a minimal of four libraries, and it has to reference some sort of type or specimen. Bob Timmon actually wrote a letter to Science recently about this IBM description, need to have a body or parts thereof, and the rules require that data be in libraries, so . . .

DR. DUMBACHER: So the thesis should qualify for that?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah. I guess that's true, yeah.

DR. ARBOGAST: But correct me if I'm wrong, but it sounds to me the problem there was that the luteus things were included the wrong way, and that's why they thought maybe it caused enough problems that they decided not to go forward with that; is that correct?

DR. RAMEY: To revise the whole -- that's what Gwilym told me because I called him and asked, so what happened here, why didn't you publish this. Said it's a pretty substantial piece of work. He traveled extensively in order to sample specimens, so he has probably handled more of these than anyone or a broader range than anyone. He's reachable at Northeastern.

DR. COURTNEY: Are those all the questions to the panel? Thanks. You finish going through what you need to do?

DR. RAMEY: Preble's versus campestris, upper parts generally dull, averaging lighter between Preble and campestris. The sides are duller, less black-tipped hair. And once again, we thought about ways we could potentially quantify this, you know, in

comparison to campestris to intermedius utilizing color variation. We concluded these were not quantifiable. One could, like I said, use the spectrometer reading, but I think it would be extremely difficult to get -- to make that.

Adapted differences, so we're talking still morphology here, potential physiology or behavior. And 106, now 107 years of study since Preble 1899, there hasn't been any published quantitative evidence to support the hypothesis or potentially that there are any adaptations that would distinguish campestris -- Preble from campestris or any other nearby subspecies.

So we relied on Krutzch, Jones, Quimby, Whitaker, a number of other papers. Also Cryan had an excellent review of literature on Zapus hudsonius. And so, you know, while an absence of evidence doesn't necessarily mean there's evidence of absence, at some point it does; and so it's always a possibility out there but nobody's noticed it yet.

So I think it's reasonable to conclude that it's not at a depth that would be recognizable as an adaptation that would bring you to a conclusion that they're a different subspecies, particularly given the other evidence.

DR. DUMBACHER: So how many of those

studies were actually specifically designed to study ecological differences between preblei and other subspecies?

DR. RAMEY: Well, the Krutzch, for example, is a description of a -- you know, of morphology of adaptation. One could go and do something, for example, like, ecological niche modeling but -- and ask the difference in the ecology, but you -- asking that question, you have to ask what is the range of food habits or other life history traits of the organism itself. So for example, I've pointed out that, you know, they feed on vegetation, vertebrates, and fungi; so it's pretty broad dietary characteristics there.

In Colorado, they found them generally along stream areas, riparian areas, and a little bit out in the meadows or along drainage ditches, however, you find them on reclaimed mine sites. According to Krutzch and Quimby, beaches, you know, for hudsonius, in forests, a wide range of habitat. So there's no evidence to suggest that there's an adaptive difference, particularly one that would rise to the level of subspecies status, particularly independent of the other information.

DR. COURTNEY: I guess part of my role in

this is to press things even beyond reasonableness just to make sure that everything is clear. That's part of my job. I'm still not sure I heard the answer to my question, what of all the characters you rejected and why did you reject them? You gave us a couple of examples, but are there other characters you rejected and should we hear about those?

DR. RAMEY: I think we've covered those.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. All right. So then questions from the panel or comments?

DR. DUMBACHER: No, it all seems pretty clear. I mean, I think that we're still -- I think one of the key things that still weighs on my mind is the burden of proof because, you know, not finding a difference is different than finding that there's no difference.

In so many of these studies, ecological studies especially, unless you're specifically testing, you know, and specifically looking for differences -- I mean, they might not be -- they might all be eating fungi pods and fungus and arthropods and fungus, but they might be very different fungi pods and very different funguses and in different places; so your point is well taken.

And I do agree that at some point after

106 years of study, the question is, you know, if there were differences, would we not have found them and at what point do we move on and change the taxonomy. But at the same time, you know, how many studies have specifically been seeking that. And there have been a lot of studies on these mice, but it's not clear to me how many of these are specifically designed to test the taxonomic distinctness.

So one of the things that continues to weigh on my mind -- and it sounds like it weighs on yours as well -- is how do we do this. You know, at what point do we decide to synonymize and at what point and what evidence do we need to do that. So that's something that still weighs heavily on me.

DR. RAMEY: I think it comes down to do you base your -- I mean, do you base your systematic decisions on the basis of hypothetical uniqueness or potential variation or something that you may not have found yet, or do you base it on something that you can find distinguishable and at a reasonable depth. And so there's an absence of evidence to support that latter conclusion.

DR. DUMBACHER: Well, let me ask you one question along those lines because I think it was in the Vignieri critique that mentioned that there were these

different echo types or habitat types that had been defined, and so from that point of view, how different are the habitats in the -- I'm thinking of what they call this now. A lot of GIS people, GIS experts will look at the range of a particular species, and then using 17 or 25, or however many are available, climatic factors that include rainfall and humidity and days of rain, and average mean temperature and, you know, all these -- seasonality, things like that, they can map what a particular species or subspecies' niche is.

And we did that with the owls and it was incredibly interesting because we found that the northern spotted owl was predicted to be right where it is and that there are very nice variables that distinguish the northern spotted owl from the California spotted owl and make sharp predictions about where those two species would be.

And, you know, so -- so from that point of view, one might be able to define or examine whether there are actual differences in the niches, if you will. Now, looking at whether or not they're adaptations is another thing that's -- you know, is another step further. But for a lot of people in our field, that's -- you know, looking for those correlates of range are pretty important and can be very telling.

So I'm curious, has anything like that been done? In looking at the critique that Vignieri had in saying that these are well distinguished and recognized differences in habitat, has anyone done an examination, like a GIS-based bioclime analysis or something like that to ask how different are these habitats and how different are the climates in the climological database?

DR. RAMEY: Checking on literature, Armstrong's lab did some work on some vegetation associations found around these, but that's my -- best of my knowledge, all beyond descriptive work other people had done on trying to measure differences in the animal to try to find larger systematic samples, but it didn't specifically address that issue.

Now, let me address the Vignieri, et al., and you already know the -- you already read the response article. It's been accepted now. Very, very minor edits in there. Kuchler's -- Kuchler's natural potential vegetation is a hypothetical association of species, of plants in a particular area given a stable climate at its -- at its succession level where there's been no apparent change; so it's really a potential vegetation. It could exist at a point in time in a completely stable state environment; and, therefore, we

consider it to be hypothetical in nature.

In nature, there's a great deal of variation in successional states, great deal of variation in habitats and soil types, which are not captured in that kind of potential natural vegetation. So the Steffan paper we cite, you know, cites cautionary notes on that.

DR. DUMBACHER: If I recall your answer to that, you were basically saying that there may be differences in the vegetation, but that doesn't -- you know, just because the mice are found in two different places doesn't necessarily mean there are adaptations to those different climates or variables or vegetation types, so . . .

DR. STEPPAN: I was just going to -- one sort of last concern, which you probably already have guessed based on the questions I've had dealing with the characters you chose not to include. And while certainly sympathetic to the need to be as objective in the measurements to have things that are reproducible and not subjective -- because you can easily have one person, oh, well, that looked bigger to me or that had a different shape and I classified it this way, you know, there's an element of nonreproducability in that. But I also know that a lot of the characters that may be

difficult to quantify, nonetheless, the human mind is actually excellent at pattern recognition for complex shapes that are very difficult to quantify.

So -- and this is not to completely question it, but I still do have the concern that there were, perhaps, in fact, diagnostic or at least very characteristic features that didn't get into the analysis because of that difficulty of trying to fit them to a certain measurement criterion. So it's not really a question because I know you've already answered that, but it's still a statement of concern, that while the objective to be objective is plausible, there are times when it may actually -- there's variation there that sometimes doesn't get captured.

And I'm certainly -- whether the choice is campestris that I'm going with did, in fact, capture the relevant -- may have missed the relevant differences that actually show a concordant pattern with geography, may be indicative of the history of separation.

DR. RAMEY: Although the majority of measurements that Krutzch had used, there was no support for them as being -- so the majority of evidence is, in fact, against Krutzch's classification. And Krutzch himself said that this is something that's no longer supported; and when the original author says that, I

think it carries some degree of weight.

You know, you talk about diagnosability or distinguishability, there's a great deal of overlap on all of these amongst all the specimens, and I think you would see that as well as I would in these specimens, and that's why we came to the conclusion. Campestris and this huge range of variation.

DR. STEPPAN: I think for the characters that you measured and presented, I would -- I think that's pretty clear. Statistically detectable difference is not the same thing as biological, meaning for a certain diagnosable difference.

DR. DUMBACHER: I'm just going to read this, this is another question from the audience.

DR. RAMEY: Yeah.

DR. DUMBACHER: It just said that Krutzch identified six skull characters, qualitative ones, as discriminatory between preblei and campestris. And the person asks is it true that you measured only one in your treatment.

DR. RAMEY: I have to go back and see which ones specifically, you know.

DR. DUMBACHER: Interorbital breadth they're referring to here.

DR. RAMEY: Oh, no. We did interorbital,

zygomatic breadth, mastoidal breadth. You know, a variety. Upper tooth row, basal length, that sort of stuff, so that's like six or eight.

DR. DUMBACHER: And then that's --

DR. RAMEY: Yeah. Nine -- nine skull measurements that he had to use that you could repeat, so . . .

DR. ARBOGAST: But I thought also -- in the Vignieri, et al., paper they also -- one of their points was that they suggest that of the characters you measured, only one was in the original description.

DR. RAMEY: No.

DR. ARBOGAST: Is that a --

DR. RAMEY: No, no. One was significantly smaller, and that was interorbital breadth. And I showed you the distribution of that.

DR. ARBOGAST: But there were actually several of those included?

DR. RAMEY: Oh, yes. Nine -- nine of the original measurement variables. And we also incorporated this morphometric information, you know, although it has its limitations, the PCA in our paper in asking what about ecological exchangeability. We put all the caveats around that, so there's no evidence of any adaptations. Utilizing the skull measurements that

we have, is there any shape differences that would bring up some different conclusion; and so we concluded no.

So that was within the context of the Crandall, et al., discussion. The Crandall, et al., specific test for genetic and ecological exchangeability.

DR. COURTNEY: This seems like a comment you guys might want to read and ask Dr. Ramey. Let me read this to the group. It's not a question, it's just a comment, which is the CDW does have a GIS model for Preble's habitat in Colorado which can predict the occurrence of Preble's based on riparian habitat types. And based on aerial photos, the CDW is not aware of any other models for any -- from subspecies Aphis, but the modeling process write-up is available if you want to look at it.

And the statement here is that the model from Preble's showed a statistically significant difference in Preble's occurrence based on riparian habitat differences or characteristics.

DR. DUMBACHER: Is this the climate analysis that somebody has done?

DR. COURTNEY: Yeah.

DR. DUMBACHER: And where is this available?

DR. COURTNEY: California Department of Wildlife.

DR. RAMEY: Colorado, Colorado.

DR. STEPPAN: Can I just ask a clarification? So can you -- the last sentence, statistically?

DR. COURTNEY: The model for Preble's showed a statistically significant difference in Preble's occurrence based on riparian habitat characteristics. So it's like an ecological model.

DR. STEPPAN: Can I ask actually what that means, that it's not -- in fact, it could be found in other places where --

DR. COURTNEY: I think it's okay to ask the person who handled this.

MR. MCCLEAN: Seth McClean, Division of Wildlife. The characteristics were based on -- whether it was the riparian shrub community with willows or riparian herbaceous with where it was just a grass -- grassy riparian characteristics or whether it was primarily a riparian tree or cottonwood. And what -- it was basically just occurrence or nonoccurrence, and it showed that Preble's were highly associated with riparian communities that have willows as part of their component.

It was just for Preble's, it was just for Colorado. It was not done across Preble's entire range in Colorado, and we're not aware of any other studies. But at least within riparian habitat used within Colorado, we're seeing a difference in -- at least within the riparian habitat, how they were using it.

DR. STEPPAN: So it basically said that it doesn't use all riparian habitat, but certainly a subset of riparian habitats.

DR. DUMBACHER: And you didn't explore what other areas in the US might have suitable habitat, like in Wyoming or other states?

MR. MCCLEAN: No, because the riparian mapping we were using is very expensive.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay.

MR. MCCLEAN: If we had the data, we would have applied the model broader, but . . .

DR. RAMEY: Can I talk about that? I've seen this, you know, applied on the spotted owl and also discussed on specific mice, for example. And so once again, it's a -- if one can find a quantifiable difference in the habitat but you don't know how that reflects on the organism, should that be the basis of a systematic decision.

MR. MCCLEAN: No, no.

DR. RAMEY: Now you're getting into hypothetical scenarios for classification. I don't think taxonomy as a science has ever gone there.

DR. STEPPAN: First, I don't think that was actually quite the full criterion for the basis as much as providing information that may suggest other -- either -- either an actual ecological difference, which can be followed up with or suggested other differences.

DR. RAMEY: Just make one more point that any statistical difference -- the question is what's the biological relevance of that, so if you did find a statistically significant difference in some, you know, willow height, what's the biological relevance of that to the question at hand, and I think that's something we always have to ask ourselves. And we'll certainly be talking about that later today, statistical significance versus biological significance, at what depth is the difference.

DR. DUMBACHER: I just had one comment to make. There was another question or basically comment talking about the differences in the ecologies of the different regions, and so let me just say that we'll make note of this and we'll be -- we will discuss this in our final write-up. I'm not sure that we need to talk about it here, and we need to look at more of this

preliminary data or more of this type of data before we can really comment on it. But I would say that this is an area that -- I wouldn't say it's totally unprecedented that this sort of analysis is done.

And one of the ways that it is done is trying to understand if there are close associations of haplotypes or genetic types or other things that are distinguishable, and we're not sure we have that yet, but if there are close associations with distinguishable types and the habitat that they use, it's often been used to figure out where the genes from that group might be likely to spread. And it's a fairly common use for understanding range of -- potential ranges of species, especially in light of global warming.

So I do think it might be an appropriate thing for us to look at in light of looking at multiple independent lines of evidence. It may not be the strongest, and we would certainly not want to rely on it singularly, but it is a line of evidence that I think is relevant to looking after.

DR. RAMEY: Could I just add one point there? Along these lines, you might want to look at Gary Duvay's work at the University of Wyoming on -- I think there's been sort of parallel efforts, Colorado versus Wyoming, on mapping habitat. But Duvay's work is

fascinating relative to what's potential habitat out there and where connectivity might either presently occur or occurred in the recent past.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, that's a very good point too. And since we're sort of on the topic of ecological exchangeability --

DR. STEPPAN: See it as part of the morphology discussion.

DR. DUMBACHER: And since you brought it up in your presentation, I wonder if maybe we can ask Keith who's actually published a bit about this and using it in conservation frame works if he could tell us a little bit about what is ecological exchangeability. And from what you know about the habitats that we're talking about, what sort of things would qualify as ecological exchangeability.

DR. STEPPAN: If I could add just one more question, whether this type of information about the distribution and association with habitats provides -- what kind of information does it provide about ecological exchangeability?

DR. COURTNEY: You might want to come up and use a mic.

DR. STEPPAN: Since I'll say that I think for now we've probably covered the morphological

questions unless anyone else has anything further at this time.

DR. RAMEY: Thank you very much.

DR. CRANDALL: The general idea of ecological exchangeability is that you can take a mouse from one location and put it in another location, and it will not just survive, but will serve the same fundamental ecological role in that location, right. And I think ecological niche modeling that you've been discussing here is an excellent way of looking at ecological exchangeability, and I think it is becoming more used
in -- especially species limitation discussions, in fact, in the evolutionary meetings --

DR. COURTNEY: Hold on a second, Keith, we've got the drill going on. Why don't you use the microphone.

DR. CRANDALL: At the -- we had our evolution meetings just last week in New York, and they had a symposium that was run by John Weems on species to limitations, and Leslie Wriskler from the University of Alabama gave her talk all on ecological modeling and showed how, in fact, it can be very effectively used in species to limitation questions. And I think it's very germane to the idea of ecological exchangeabilities.

It's an excellent way to look at that. Unfortunately, you can't just look at, you know, the small part of half of one subspecies range, but you have to do it across the relevant taxa across the distribution so that they're all taxa.

So you know, whether those data are available to do that sort of broader scale -- to do that broader scale -- to do those broader scale niche modeling is -- I don't know, you'd probably know better than I. Apparently it's not readily available limited amounts.

MR. MCCLEAN: Well, it was very high detailed mapping, and you can't just map the riparian areas. It costs lots of money to do that, and so that's why it wasn't available over the entire range.

DR. CRANDALL: So there certainly was this broader spectrum of the 12 subspecies and certainly the 5 that are kind of germane to this particular discussion, presumably there's great data on temperature and precipitation and those sorts of general variables that you could use to do at least a reasonable first pass of whether -- of niche modeling and see if the defined niches map to the corresponding distributions and to the genetic distinctions that you see.

DR. COURTNEY: Again, I want to press

things as far as I can because that's my role. The -- it was raised -- you know, a number of the critiques have raised the issue of, well, do we even have any real evidence on those exchangeability criteria. And the question that was raised earlier by Jack, you know, well, has anybody ever really managed to do that. Yeah, I know you've got this nice paper; but you know, isn't that kind of, like, a high standard that no one's ever really been able to address?

DR. CRANDALL: No. I think the morphometric data is exactly the kind of data that you collect. That's perfectly reasonable kind of data to collect for ecological exchangeability. And when you do the morphometric discriminate function analysis on the skull morphology, which was the basis of the -- of the species -- subspecies designations in the first place, you find you can't discriminate them; and to me that suggests they're ecologically exchangeable given those data, right. That's -- that's one of the kinds of pieces of data that you'd collect for measuring ecological exchangeability is morphometric data because that speaks to adaptability, adaptive differences in those species.

And your point earlier, those adaptive morphological characters showing up with large genetic

differences or not depends very much on the taxon -- on this particular taxon, and you can get large genetic differences with very little morphological difference. But here you do not see large genetic difference and here you don't see much morphometric differences either.

DR. STEPPAN: So I wonder how predictive -- well, I'd say two different aspects, but staying with the morphology for the moment, whether any particular set of morphological features, for example, might capture exchangeability if the key adductive responses had been physiological, let's say response to water stress or something like that. So how -- you know, how predictive are morphological models in terms of morphology as a surrogate for adaptive differences in organisms.

DR. CRANDALL: Right. So you have to -- you have to base it on the organism at hand, right. And here the subspecies designation are based on morphometric differences and skull morphology, so that's what you measure because you presume that that's the adaptive difference. If the taxonomic description said that the differences in these things is actually physiological, then you'd measure that, right, as your measure of ecological exchangeability.

If the differences were behavioral, you'd

measure that as your evidence for ecological exchangeability. If it describes subspecies were based on differences in life history evolution, you'd measure that. So -- but here the differences are based on skull morphology, so that's what they measure.

DR. STEPPAN: Would you agree that the lowest with all taxonomy is based on a combination of geography and a fairly standard set of morphological features because those are things that are easy to access and measure as opposed to the much harder to access behavioral characteristics or physiological characteristics?

DR. CRANDALL: Yeah. Certainly there are --

DR. STEPPAN: Is that more considered artifact than, you know, a research program?

DR. CRANDALL: Yeah, I think that's right. And there are certainly nice examples, like some of the California salamanders that David Wake works on, that have very nice behavioral differences that have led to hypotheses about taxonomic differentiation, but certainly the standard in taxonomy is -- and the default is to look for morphological characteristics as differentiating the taxon.

MR. STEPPAN: And then my similarly

related question is how predictive are the niche modeling approaches to actually predicting true ecological exchangeability? I guess there hasn't been any true test of that, is that correct, that you actually have done the exchange, not in obviously the Zapus, but other organisms that there have been exchange noncarbon -- noncarbon -- common garden approaches but exchanges?

DR. CRANDALL: No, and we certainly don't advocate doing those sort of studies. I mean, it's a bad idea in general moving organisms around just to test a hypotheses on exchangeability, but we do advocate taking these measurements of whatever seems relevant, whether it's behavioral differences, like history, differences, other kinds of ecological variables, niche modeling to look at ecological exchangeability. So -- and people have done those sorts of studies and they have done life history differences and fish studies and they have done -- even genetic data for ecological exchangeability, right.

If you have candidate genes that are associated with adaptive differences, you can measure the genetic differences and use that to look at differences in -- whether things are ecologically exchangeable or not. In fishes, you know, the great

system is because they know so much about everything, although you'd think that we'd be just as well off in mammals, but apparently not.

DR. COURTNEY: Are we -- are you guys done with Keith?

DR. STEPPAN: Thanks, Keith.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. So we're kind of at a natural break point at this point. We're going to stop to take a lunch break, to have lunch, lots of options downstairs.

The -- I just wanted to comment on the process that you see so far. I don't know how many of you want to volunteer to be up here in front of the panel, but I've often described this sort of process to folks as being pretty much like being put in front of Anthelia spiders. And I think you'll see that the level of questioning, the depth of questioning that the panel subject the scientists to, it's serious; and I think that should be seen as a measure of the seriousness of our intent and of the professionalism of the process with which we've enacted here. You may think that you are more -- getting more or less grilled, it's just like being in front of Mr. Sciliary and his buddies. You actually don't know, from the way the questioning is going, exactly how it's all going to show up.

So I just wanted to thank you all for -- you know, this has been a good meeting so far. I think things have been going well. I think we've really grilled a couple of the participants well on significant issues. If you have other questions you want to raise about these issues, morphological issues, we're not done with it yet, although we're at a break point. I'm hoping to contact Dr. Patton soon and have him call in to comment on some of this stuff, and Dr. Vignieri may also choose to comment too. So we may revisit this, and we -- you should feel like you can submit questions or comments as necessary.

Okay. With that, we're going to reconvene in an hour. I warn you that when we do come back, we may be in a different room, so . . .

(Noon recess taken from 11:57 a.m. to 1:19 p.m.)

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. Let's reconvene. I always find it funny, we have these science meetings and they're pretty pointy headed; and you've got a big audience in the first section, and then the audience size shrinks progressively as the meeting goes on.

We're going to switch focus this afternoon and talk about what may be considered the central issues to some of these papers, which is the

issues of genetics. I think you've understood and seen the process now. I hope none of you have nightmares about being put in front of the panel. You can see that it's an intense scientific process, and I thank you all for following that. And you know, I think it's working well in terms of the written question thing. So let's just keep it like that for now.

You've been alerted to the fact that some of the questions we're going to be asking about the genetics issues were probably asked not just of these two first participants, Doctors Ramey and King, but probably other folks who might be brought on the telephone today or tomorrow. So we're going to be asking these questions. They may be repetitive, just be warned.

So first off is Dr. Ramey, and he's volunteered to continue being grilled by the supreme court here.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. So I'll just -- so I'll start the discussion here on some of the molecular data. And the things I think we're going to be talking about mostly are issues of data quality, and we'll talk a little bit about how you got the data, how you got the samples from the museum skins, which samples were from museum skins, and then we'll talk a little bit about the

genetic regions that you looked at and how much data there was and go over some of your findings as well.

So let's start first on -- let's talk a little bit about some of the museum specimens and how you -- where you got the DNA from those and what controls you had in the laboratory.

DR. RAMEY: Museum specimens were obtained by traveling to the museums instead of requesting them. I -- we -- all the Preble's specimens came from -- tissue samples, virtually all, I'm sure, came from tissue samples that were taken of specimens that are now at Texas Tech archives. The rest of them were skin samples that were two-year punches actually of preblei that I got from Pioneer Environmental. They're up in northern Larimer County. And so those actually came into the museum because they wanted a test of whether they were -- they sent us five samples as unknowns, and they wanted to know if these were Preble's.

DR. DUMBACHER: So these are all fresh tissue samples with --

DR. RAMEY: No. They're all Preble's, yeah. Fresh or ear punch.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. So the ear punch ones were from?

DR. RAMEY: Just two, just two. Those were from northern Larimer County, and those -- we designated where they came from in here. This is Pioneer, the specimen.

DR. DUMBACHER: And that was from fresh specimens that you also vouchered and there's vouchers --

DR. RAMEY: No, there's no vouchers to those. Those are the only two we don't have vouchers for. We tried to -- let me back up here.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Sure.

DR. RAMEY: When we decided to do the study, we looked at two sampling schemes; and we asked, well, should we get many samples from two locations. And we looked at where those might possibly be and looked at the literature a bit more and thought, you know, we should probably try and do this across the range of the subspecies and that way we can capture the total range of variation that's out there. Obviously it limits some of the analysis you can do, but you're likely to catch things, particularly near zones of contact.

So we contacted museums, obtained lists of specimens, and then went through with maps and noted where all these specimens were located. And then we

just tried to select locations to give us a nice even distribution across the range of these subspecies all the way across, and I think you can see that in our figure in our paper. Then we -- so the Preble's samples, you know, we had in-house in the freezer there at the museum, got a couple from Pioneer Environmental. Then I traveled to KU, University of Kansas, Museum of Natural History and snipped skin specimens there.

DR. DUMBACHER: So that the snips, were they from center lines or were they toe pad or were they --

DR. RAMEY: They were generally along center lines.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay.

DR. RAMEY: And so generally, I think this is a qualitative assessment, I would say, oh, a patch about like yea. Probably, you know, just a few milligrams. Probably wet, it would probably be, you know, 20 or so, maybe 30 milligrams even. The scissors that I used, I would lease before I went; and when I was there, I would actually reuse. But what I would do is to spray them down with alcohol, wipe them, spray them down again, flame them for about 30 seconds with a lighter in order to burn off any residual DNA on them, cool them, and then I would, you know, use a set of

those. Fresh gloves for every sample, separate tubes so, you know, wouldn't have any carryover there in any of those specimens.

Norm Clippinger took the ones from intermedius -- some of the intermedius specimens that came from the Nebraska State Museum. We got the ones from New Mexico on loan from the Museum of Southwestern Biology --

DR. ARBOGAST: The --

DR. RAMEY: -- and pallidus also came from KU also.

DR. ARBOGAST: The ones from Texas Tech, those are --

DR. RAMEY: Those are sitting --

DR. ARBOGAST: -- frozen tissues --

DR. RAMEY: Yeah.

DR. ARBOGAST: -- specimens?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah, exactly. And most of the Preble's specimens in the Museum Nature of Science in Denver are all 1990s onward. And so the problem with these sort of questions is sometimes they're local, so DMH has all of the Zapus hudsonius preblei specimens; whereas KU has, you know, campestris, pallidus, and intermedius. Museum of Southwestern Biology has -- and I can't remember if we took it from the University of

New Mexico, I'd have to check -- were all from down there.

We had ten luteus samples at the Museum of Nature and Science that were taken at the very southern part of Colorado, Las Animas County; and so I snipped skins on those, so . . .

DR. DUMBACHER: And when you brought these back to the laboratory, were they handled in the same lab as all of your other work or did you have a separate facility for your --

DR. RAMEY: No. Hsiu-Ping did all the DNA extractions on these; and so she did those at the University of Denver. And so, apparently, she did the extractions -- I asked her about this -- in different batches. So the Preble's was separate from the campestris.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. But they were all done in the same lab as the PCR machine and the other?

DR. RAMEY: I think you should specifically ask her that.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay.

DR. RAMEY: But my understanding is that it was done at very different times in a lab shared with many other people, so . . .

DR. DUMBACHER: And do you know what

techniques she used for extracting the DNA?

DR. RAMEY: Qiagen, Qiagen.

DR. DUMBACHER: Or DNAs adhesion or whatever they call it? Okay.

DR. STEPPAN: What amplification -- what size fragment were you amplifying then from the skin samples?

DR. RAMEY: I think it was around 380 bases or so, but of course you have primer sequences on each end so you may see more than that, which she had done. And then trim the ends down, you get 346 mitochondrial.

We went after a control region because there was some preliminary data out there from Norm Clippinger -- actually went out when he was a student at CU on a project to ask about, you know, genetic relatedness of various Preble's to other populations and subsequently decided not to continue with the project; but I had some experience with working with this from back then.

DR. STEPPAN: So what is the success rate on those amplifications?

DR. RAMEY: My understanding is that the -- you're going to have to ask Joe King specifically about that; but my understanding was it was not a

hundred percent; but it was, you know, high, so --

DR. STEPPAN: And so --

DR. RAMEY: And --

DR. STEPPAN: -- were all the ancient samples then done in one large fragment? Did Hsiu-Ping ever have to go to two smaller fragments or three?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah. Well, as we detail in our paper, things were done both in single amplifications and also with nested PCR. So you know, we talked about this extensively. When she did the nested PCR, she always had negative controls in the initial reaction and then carried those through to the second reaction. And so, you know, that's the standard operating procedure with nested PCR. And most of the campestris samples, I think, as we indicated in the email, were obtained by nested PCR in some of the Intermedius.

DR. DUMBACHER: Did you try to replicate these results internally in the lab? For example, many labs will require that they get at least two amplified sequences to agree with each other to make sure that they believe the sequences. Was anything like that done?

DR. RAMEY: To the best of my knowledge, I don't believe the replicates were run. Outside if

there was any ambiguity, it was rerun.

DR. DUMBACHER: And what was your -- we haven't been able to open up the sequencer file so we haven't looked at the chromatograms ourselves, but what was your take? Did it look like the chromatograms were very clear and unambiguous in most cases?

DR. RAMEY: I saw some of these early on, but Hsiu-Ping had handled the nested and mitochondrial DNA. So Lance did all the skull measurements. I helped him with the analysis. Hsiu-Ping did the mitochondrial -- the DNA extractions, PCR amplifications; and I ran microsatellites.

DR. STEPPAN: So on the nested PCRs, what was the relative position of the --

DR. RAMEY: I have got to --

DR. STEPPAN: You never had that happen?

DR. RAMEY: I have to refresh my memory.

DR. STEPPAN: I'm just trying --

DR. RAMEY: Excuse me, because I helped to design all these tests.

DR. STEPPAN: Are nested primers sort of inside the original primers?

DR. RAMEY: As I recall, that's the case. And it's easy enough to put these sequences into the context to see that. Also of significance, we used

ammonium sulphate-based buffers for the DNA. And previous experience showed when we had amplifications of collusion or products, sometimes you get cleaner product using ammonium sulphate-based buffers.

DR. DUMBACHER: And the microsatellite data was all worked up from the same extracts; is that correct?

DR. RAMEY: Yes. We split those, and then I had a set for running that.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Okay. And there were four microsatellite loci?

DR. RAMEY: There were six, and we dropped one from the analysis because of -- it was -- we had a Hardy-Weinberg proportion.

DR. DUMBACHER: Did you have any indication of dropouts of alleles or things like that?

DR. RAMEY: There were a few cases of dropout. I did run some replicates, particularly early on for a bunch of these samples, but we also ran into some time constraints and so we -- and also DNA constraints because we had to use a lot of templates for some of these microsatellite reactions, so I was concerned we were going to run out of some of these things.

For the Preble's/campestris comparison, I

had initially -- I believe it was, like, 24 of each, and I was running replicates of those to compare and that was all during the optimization period. During the optimization, based on previous work with the microsatellites, it's important to run replicates than to look and see if you have allele dropouts, potentially false alleles, any consistent scoring on those. And you also have to sometimes modify the amount of templates you add in order to get good amplification, diluted in some cases.

DR. DUMBACHER: Have you ever seen cases of, like, a third allele, anything like that that would indicate contamination?

DR. RAMEY: No, not on the ones we had used. We had -- I initially screened -- I believe it was, like, ten loci, and I had a number of those that were -- I think it was amplifying more than one locus. I had multiple peaks on those, and we dropped those out of the analyses from use early on and then settled in on these six because you can get clean results.

DR. STEPPAN: So you said a lot of these questions we should talk to Hsiu-Ping, is there a way which we can direct questions to her?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah. He needs to bring her up, or pop her an email.

DR. STEPPAN: Do we have that on our --

DR. RAMEY: I can help you out.

DR. COURTNEY: Do you happen to know whether she's available?

DR. RAMEY: I asked her if she'd be around today, she said yes. She'd be good.

DR. COURTNEY: We might need to do that.

DR. DUMBACHER: That's most of my questions about the lab technique.

DR. ARBOGAST: No.

DR. COURTNEY: Do you want to talk about other issues because we have Dr. Ramey here, sampling regimen?

DR. DUMBACHER: Well, those would definitely be very important to us.

DR. COURTNEY: I assume that we may bring scientists up and down as we need to answer questions. And we may take a step out for a minute or two or a half an hour, whatever you feel like you need to do. So I'm making sure that you run this the way you want. So if you want to move on and ask some questions of Dr. Ramey on other issues, that's okay.

DR. DUMBACHER: That's all I have about these issues for now. I don't know if you guys have any others. If you wanted to -- I don't know if in your

PowerPoint you had a couple slides on your analysis that you would want to go over real quick.

DR. RAMEY: You have all that. You already read all that. I have a few other things I'll talk about later, hopefully; but yeah, let's just cut to the chase.

DR. STEPPAN: Sounds like most of my questions would be to Hsiu-Ping. That's what I was interested in.

DR. COURTNEY: Sounds like we should do that immediately rather than try to come back to it, don't you agree?

DR. DUMBACHER: Sure. Can we get her on the phone now?

(Brief interruption in proceedings.)

DR. COURTNEY: This is obviously not going to work just yet, so we've got the rest of the afternoon and tomorrow to make sure this stuff gets done. So Dr. Ramey's going to perhaps just give a quick call and leave a message, and we'll get her to call in and do what's necessary.

So in which case then, I think we're ready to ask Dr. King to step up for the first time and take the hot seat. So I guess it's up to you guys to ask questions again.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Thanks a lot for coming. Along the same lines, I wonder if you could just describe some of the field hole punch techniques that were used for collecting the DNA samples in the field.

DR. KING: The samples were collected -- the samples that we collected from the field were collected by Paul Cryan from the --

DR. COURTNEY: Tim, you have a soft voice and maybe --

DR. KING: I also have a frog or something in my throat.

The samples that were collected from the field were collected by Paul Cryan from the Fort Collins Science Center as part of the USGS. Paul, I believe, has submitted a statement as to what his methodology was; but in short, between individuals, he took the hole punch and submerged it approximately 1 inch in bleach solution between each individual and used a fresh pair of gloves with each specimen as well.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay.

DR. STEPPAN: Do you know how long it was submerged? I mean, was it a dip or was it just lay it in there for -- until the next sample?

DR. KING: That I don't know.

DR. DUMBACHER: And these were all collected as animals were caught from traps?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: So probably along the trap line.

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: So there was some time between sampling from one individual to sampling from the next.

DR. KING: That's my understanding, yes.

DR. COURTNEY: Perhaps I could just stop for a second because I've just been handed something from the Fish and Wildlife which addresses this. And so I don't know whether maybe you can just read it.

DR. KING: This is an email addressed to Seth Willey of the Fish and Wildlife Service by -- from Paul Cryan. It says, "I've received your message about the meeting later this week and unfortunately previous commitments will prevent me from being able to attend. However, I heard that there were questions about our sampling techniques; so I wanted to write and give you a clear picture of how we collected the samples." I'll provide this to you if that'll help. "All of the ear punch samples that we collected were taken using a 2-millimeter diameter scissor-type ear punch tool from

World Precision Instruments in Sarasota, Florida, and stainless steel forceps. Before taking samples from each mouse, the punch tool and the forceps were emerged in a 10 percent bleach solution to a depth of at least 1 inch for a minimum of 30 seconds, but usually several minutes, then rinsed in clean water and shaken dry.

We never deviated from this protocol. Clean rubber gloves were worn while handling the instruments and mice. In addition, blood was blotted from the punch wounds of mice on to Whatman FTA cards, which were also handled with clean rubber gloves.

DR. DUMBACHER: Those samples were then frozen or were they put in ethanol or some sort of a tissue buffer?

DR. KING: Those were submerged in ethanol, the tissue samples. The FTA cards were just maintained at ambient temp.

DR. DUMBACHER: And what technique was used for extracting DNA back at the laboratory?

DR. KING: We used the PUREGENE, basically a salt-based solution for the extractions for those tissues. It's the -- Gentra Systems is the name of the company that produces the PUREGENE kit. And that extraction was used on all samples, whether it was the tissue or whether it was the blood -- the ear tissue or

the blood. When we choose to use the blood sample, the sample was -- a circle was cut out of the FTA card and then that piece of FTA card was treated as one piece of tissue subjected to pro K and other enzymatic digestions.

DR. DUMBACHER: Any other questions about that?

DR. ARBOGAST: I just want to followup on the methods in the lab. Did you guys run multiple samples to see if you got multiple sequence from the same sample or any of the things that Jack asked about?

DR. KING: Are we specifically talking about the samples that were used in the primary study or are we talking about the museum specimens?

DR. ARBOGAST: I was just talking in general. I guess more specifically for the museum specimens.

DR. KING: Well, we probably should clarify then what was actually done with the museum specimens. After our initial results were obtained, we found some inconsistencies between our data and the data that were published in the Ramey, et al., 2005.

DR. DUMBACHER: Can you describe what you mean by "inconsistencies"?

DR. KING: Well, we -- we had looked at

61 individuals, 61 campestris individuals. 30 of those were from the exact same collection site as a series of samples that Ramey, et al., had reported as having preblei-type haplotypes.

DR. DUMBACHER: Were any of these the same individual or just the same collecting locality?

DR. KING: These were from the same collecting location. These were fresh caught specimens.

DR. DUMBACHER: So these were fresh caught. And do you know -- and, Dr. Ramey, and do you -- do you recall how old the specimens were that you sampled in museums? I'm just curious about the chronological difference between his collection and the collection that you were using.

DR. RAMEY: Checked into that, 67, 68, and 70.

DR. DUMBACHER: So it's about 40 years difference?

DR. KING: 30. But the ones in question, but the range goes all the way up until just very recently, then, you know, 2000. Yeah, so those are the old.

DR. KING: Most of the specimens in question are approximately 40 years old.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. But the same

location?

DR. KING: Yes, according to the specimen tag and using the record.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, please continue. Okay.

DR. KING: So as a result of these inconsistencies, we offered to request tissue from the same museum specimens, and there were seven of them in question originally that the Ramey, et al., manuscript suggested had preblei haplotypes even though the individuals were collected within the campestris range. Those specimens were provided to us by the KU Museum. Dr. Robert Timmon provided the samples at our request.

The samples were, according to Dr. Timmon, were sampled using standard tissue sample protocols. The specimens -- only one specimen was working at a time, gloves were used, photographs were taken of the skins, the tag was legible. The tissue sample was placed into a vial dry and wrapped with paraffin, labeled, and cataloged and then sent to you also by FedEx. Then the Qiagen DNeasy kit was used for extractions.

And I need to distinguish these seven specimens from the other eight specimens that are provided in our manuscript. Those seven specimens were

of interest to us because they were the only specimens in either study that suggested that there might be some gene exchange between preblei and campestris. So what we did with those samples when they arrived, we signed for them, we took them to a new laboratory at our building that was not occupied, and never had any DNA extracted or amplified.

We took that tissue there, we separated it into two samples. Each -- each tissue sample was cut in half, one sample was given to one technician, another sample was given to another technician. They went off in separate directions, amplified the work in different locations at different times, provided us. We went through the amplification, the sequencing reactions, the cleanup, provided the sequence results, and we compared them. As a result, six of the seven specimens, we obtained matching sequences from the two technicians. The seventh specimen, the technician was unable to get any amplification, and we exhausted that template.

DR. DUMBACHER: Both technicians were unable to get any?

DR. KING: No, one technician was. The other was not.

DR. STEPPAN: Just to back up and clarify. So you went to an extraction lab that had not

been used for any?

DR. KING: Right. It was a brand-new genetics lab that was --

DR. STEPPAN: And you split the skin sample in two parts and then had the two technicians do independent extractions?

DR. KING: Independent extractions.

DR. STEPPAN: In that same lab?

DR. KING: Same lab.

DR. STEPPAN: But they handled them independently?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. STEPPAN: And the PCR amplifications were done separately?

DR. KING: The PCRs reactions were done separately in separate hoods. The PCR reactions were run in the same lab as all the others as far as the thermocyclers, they were placed in the same thermocyclers as all the other samples, but the reactions were set up independently under laminar flow.

DR. STEPPAN: And of the six that worked where you had matching sequences from the two technicians, did those haplotypes match other haplotypes from other individuals?

DR. KING: Yes. Other than campestris

individuals.

DR. STEPPAN: But not necessarily each other?

DR. KING: No, they --

DR. STEPPAN: So six haplos had -- amongst the six haplos, how many different haplotypes were represented, do you recall offhand?

DR. KING: I can tell you. We have the table and the manuscript. We observed -- of those seven specimens, we observed two haplotypes. Two of the common campestris haplotypes.

DR. DUMBACHER: So these six samples -- I just want to repeat to make sure I have this straight -- they were taken from the campestris range?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: And --

DR. KING: The seven -- seven species.

DR. DUMBACHER: Seven of them, okay. And they all returned campestris haplotypes?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: That's using the control region sequences. We didn't have sufficient template -- or probably didn't have sufficient quality or quantity of template to do the control region sequences.

DR. STEPPAN: On the --

DR. KING: I'm sorry, the cytochrome B, excuse me, right. And part of the reason that we didn't have enough template is that we also ran microsatellite DNA analyses on these for two reasons. One, we wanted to perform an assignment test to see if the individuals were also assigned campestris using microsatellite, but also to look for any sign of contamination. Microsatellite using micromarkers are ideal for testing for contamination given these are discotic markers.

DR. DUMBACHER: And how did these perform in the assignment test, were they assigned?

DR. KING: All seven individuals were assigned to campestris. And on average, using the gene class assignment that we used, they were on average twice as likely to be campestris than to be preblei.

DR. STEPPAN: And did you find any evidence for additional balance?

DR. KING: No.

DR. STEPPAN: Any evidence for possible contamination in those?

DR. KING: No, nothing more than a heterozygous condition.

DR. STEPPAN: And what was -- for the six that didn't work, what was the amplification success rate? Did it require -- I forget whether you used

nested PCR, are they weak or strong amplifications? Did it take multiple tries?

DR. KING: It did take multiple tries, and it did take -- take nested primers. We were not able to amplify them with the primers that were -- that were published in the Ramey, et al. We were not able to -- for the museum skins for the other samples, we were, but not for the museum skins.

DR. DUMBACHER: Did you ever try to amplify any of those using cytochrome B primers, just different mitochondrial, you get from PCR?

DR. KING: We did not try that. Again, there was not a lot of template to begin with, and we exhausted most of it in trying to get the mitochondrial results so that we could have a direct comparison. But we were able to get as many as 15 of the 21 microsatellites to amplify in those museum skins. In table B-1 of the appendix will tell you the number of microsatellites that we were able to get to amplify.

But the template was scarce and, you know, we -- we strongly considered -- seriously considered going back and asking the museum for additional samples -- for additional tissue samples, but I finally decided to lay that ball in the lap of Fish and Wildlife Service; because regardless of what we

generated, it was going to be contentious. And it was my opinion that a third lab or a fourth lab should be called on to verify our findings. So I recommended to the Fish and Wildlife Service that they -- that they do that, they find someone to reanalyze those. And I don't know if that -- if that's been done or not.

DR. STEPPAN: Does anyone know if a decision's been made on that point?

MR. WILLEY: Fish and Wildlife has not followed up on that.

DR. STEPPAN: And so the control region amplifications you got were four similar size fragments that Ramey, et al., did, right?

DR. KING: Yes, yes. We were able to piece together a control region to have basically the same fragment.

DR. STEPPAN: But when you did your initial amplifications was for the 380 approximately, 340 fragments and then --

DR. KING: And as you'll see in the sequence, we --

DR. STEPPAN: Yeah, I haven't had a chance to look at it yet.

DR. KING: We had to piece that together in different-sized fragments. Basically it was to -- in

essence, it was really two fragments that were pieced together.

DR. DUMBACHER: And I noticed you have multiple mitochondrial lined up. Do you know, Dr. Ramey, were most of your control region sequences from a single amplicon from the entire region? You mentioned just the two end primers and nested PCRs, but it sounded like you never had to do that in multiple pieces?

DR. RAMEY: Anything that was amplified, basically Hsiu-Ping went and tried nested; and some she wasn't able to get successful amplifications, but she did do nested on those using the primers that we designated in our paper. And also the amplification conditions, once again, utilizing -- you know, based on previous experience, you have to optimize reactions. So that's why she went down the road using ammonium sulfate-based buffers, and I don't know what conditions were used here.

DR. KING: And I guess I should also say we limited this comparison to 15 individuals because of timing. We started discussions with the Fish and Wildlife Service in the spring of 2005 to do this research project. As of July, we were still negotiating with folks from the Department of Interior who were

trying to -- trying to squash the study and to keep it from going forward. So we had a very limited amount of time to work on the samples, and it takes a long time to get samples from the museums. They like -- they request a lot of information and, you know, they verify a lot of that information, and we just -- we just didn't have the time to look at additional samples. We are looking at additional samples now, but at the time that this report -- when we were working on this study report, we didn't have the time to do more.

DR. DUMBACHER: So you also added data from cytochrome B for your fresh tissues?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: So let me ask you a question because I think one -- one big difference between the two studies has to do with the genes chosen for the study and also the sheer number of data, and I'm curious when you look at just the control region sequences, was your resolution of the haplotypes similar to what Dr. Ramey got; or just looking at control regions, were your control region phylogenies pretty similar in resolution to what he published?

DR. KING: They were similar with the exception of the haplotype sharing. In our data we saw no haplotype sharing among the subspecies, each

subspecies had a unique suite of haplotypes, control region haplotypes.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. And in your paper, you also have a cytochrome B haplotype network published. Did you, at any point, combine the control region with cytochrome B?

DR. KING: Yes. In the phylogenetic portions of the study and the analysis, yes. The tree that's presented in -- I think it's figure 5, is a combination of the two data sets.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. So I have some questions about that network and then that next phylogeny, but do we have any other questions about laboratory procedures before we move on? Okay.

DR. KING: Are we going to go to the genetic analyses now, or should Dr. Ramey come up, or how do we want to --

DR. DUMBACHER: I'm flexible.

DR. COURTNEY: He just stepped out. There's just a question of technique which Dr. Ramey wants to make a point, and I think he should be allowed to.

DR. DUMBACHER: Sure, yeah.

DR. RAMEY: Because I was a curator of the Museum of Nature of Science, I had some familiarity

with the ear punch specimens that were taken for preblei; and those specimens, to the best of my knowledge -- and I have a communication here to share with you, it's from Renee Taylor who took many of the southeastern Wyoming Preble's samples. And it was my knowledge, though I haven't seen the actual protocol, that the ear punch specimens were taken and then the punches were wiped down with alcohol, no gloves were used, and that was consistent across the Preble's samples taken.

In Renee Taylor's communication -- I had called her to say, you know, I can't lay my hands on that protocol. I've looked around really hard, but I do recall you contributed a large number of these ear punch specimens. And so she had provided me with this communication, which indicates that it's contrary to the protocol that Cryan had used.

I looked in Cryan's paper -- and I think that's a worthwhile thing to look at it -- it says it uses the Division of Wildlife protocol. To my knowledge, that Division of Wildlife protocol used alcohol and not bleaching or flaming specimens.

DR. COURTNEY: Seth?

MR. WILLEY: This is -- this is the protocol.

DR. COURTNEY: Oh, good. Thanks.

DR. STEPPAN: So this is which protocol?

DR. COURTNEY: It's Colorado's.

MR. PLAGE: I'm Pete Plage. That was given to me by Tanya Shenk. The little cover email there indicates it's the protocol DOW has used all along, and that was when Dr. Cryan was looking for the protocol. So based on that -- I mean, I can only go with what Tanya Shenk who's a researcher for DOW said. That was the DOW protocol.

DR. STEPPAN: So this was the DOW protocol that Paul Cryan had access to?

MR. PLAGE: Yeah.

DR. STEPPAN: But --

MR. PLAGE: Also if you see her cover letter, goes back to Riggs. And DOW who is -- my understanding was doing the kits, were taking the ear punch samples with various researchers in the field. They were preparing the kits. And I assume that that -- you know, based on her comment with the email and the cover, it's the same protocol they distribute to folks. I don't know specifically Renee Taylor, whether she got it. Is Tanya here? Sorry, I didn't know. Tanya Shank's here who's the DOW person who did a lot of that work.

DR. KING: One point that I failed to mention is that throughout this study, all the specimens -- not only the specimens that were provided by the Denver Museum, but all of the specimens, every individual that we looked at in the study had a unique multilocus genotype; so that tells me that there was no contamination at any point in the study. If there had been some contamination or crosscontamination where one specimen's DNA had swapped the other, we would have seen -- we would have seen individuals that had the same multilocus genotype, but we did not.

The 21 locus -- multilocus genotype was very robust at discriminating individuals, and there was no indication whatsoever of any two individuals that had the same multilocus genotype.

DR. DUMBACHER: Did you ever see cases of third allele in your microsatellite?

DR. KING: No. If we would have seen that, we would have tossed the sample or retracted it from the original tissue and started over, but we did not see any of that.

DR. ARBOGAST: And just to clarify, you used the same extractions for both the microsatellite and the nested PCR?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. ARBOGAST: Great. Thank you.

DR. COURTNEY: I've asked the panel if they wanted -- because we're getting a lot of things thrown at us quickly and there were some folks in the audience who we may want to talk to, so we're going to take, like, a five-minute, ten-minute break. Just mill around outside. We'll just talk things over, decide what we want to do, and then we'll call you back in.

(Recess taken from 3:07 p.m. to 3:20 p.m.)

DR. DUMBACHER: So what we thought we might do, for the benefit of everyone else in the room, because probably many of you have read a bit of these comments back and forth, we wanted to talk a little bit about the two different types of contamination that we often get in genetics labs and that we all see in our labs, and we do everything that we can to try to cut these off or recognize them when they start to happen.

One type of contamination is when your field sample or initial sample gets switched with something else, and that can happen for a variety of reasons. It can happen because your scissors in the museum collection or your hole punch in the field has not been cleaned, and you've actually mixed a little bit of sample from one to the other.

We also -- it occurs, you know, not infrequently, that we'll mix up the numbers on a vial, things like that. And so there is this type of contamination that we do see regularly in the lab. And we hope that we can catch that and cut it off and use a variety of techniques that the two PIs have both mentioned here to try and recognize when there is contamination. And we oftentimes will throw out specimens that seem especially perplexing in our analysis because they may be contaminated for one reason or another, and sometimes it's just easier to look at the other specimens.

So there's a variety of things that we try and do to cut that off. So that's one type of contamination that happens when we're collecting our samples, and we want to make sure that nothing gets mixed up in those samples.

There's another type of contamination that happens, and it happens especially in laboratories that use ancient DNA and most of us had some occasion to do some ancient DNA work. The laboratory that Scott worked in at the Smithsonian has a designated facility that's closed off from the rest of the laboratory for their ancient DNA work. And when I worked at the Smithsonian with Rob Fleischer and in my laboratory now,

we have a separated room that has a different air handling system, and it's separated physically from the other lab. You can never go from the post-PCR lab back to the extraction lab.

And the reason is this: Is once you do a PCR reaction, you're creating millions and millions and millions of copies of DNA that's very low molecular weight that can become volatile in those tubes. It can get on your clothing, it can get on your hands and your hair. And when you go to set up another PCR reaction, it can get in that tube.

Now, oftentimes in a normal laboratory, that's not a problem because we have so much DNA template in the bottom of our tubes that the good quality DNA template gets preferentially amplified, and we don't normally see much problem from that sort of thing, although it does occur in laboratories.

But when we're working with substandard DNA and ancient DNA, oftentimes there's no template in the bottom of our tube; and we'll get amplification of other things, like our own human DNA from hair, from our own tissue. Sometimes we'll see things like cow, chicken, and pig, which we just assume is probably from our last meal; so that's -- that's how sensitive some of these reactions are. And we often -- in Rob's lab, we'd

get things like crickets and cockroach, mosquito DNA, things like that.

So when we're working in the laboratories, what we're doing is very, very sensitive. And so the second type of contamination that sometimes occurs is this amplification or contamination of PCR product, okay. So once you've amplified DNA in the laboratory and you've got PCR product around, it can also get into the next PCR reaction.

And so we've already talked to both PIs here and we've talked a lot about what they've each done to try to minimize contamination or the probability of contamination, and so I think we've kind of exhausted the questions there.

But we would like to talk to Hsiu-Ping when we can get her on the phone just to find out what some of her results were and what she found will tell us whether or not, you know, there was -- whether there was a significant possibility of contamination. That doesn't mean that there is contamination.

And I should say, too, nobody's done anything wrong here. What both of these labs have done is commonly done in a variety of different labs. Some labs have very high stringencies. And we have to remember too, King is working with having had all this

knowledge of what's gone on before and can compare and say, well, wait a second; and you know, take extra steps break; whereas in Ramey's lab, it was the first pass-through.

And, you know, so everything that was done here was appropriate. We're not criticizing anyone, but we are trying to just figure out, you know, what steps were taken, and so we will probably have some more questions.

We did have one question real quickly about this email that you had given us. Who is Renee Taylor again?

DR. RAMEY: She was a consultant that worked a lot on Preble's mice, and she collected a bunch of Preble's ear punch specimens back in the '90s. And so I looked around in my files and couldn't find the ear punch protocol, so I just rang her up one day and said so do you happen to have a copy of this.

DR. DUMBACHER: And these are some of the same ear punches that were then used in your lab; is that correct, or no?

DR. KING: I don't know.

DR. RAMEY: Yes, those are.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Thanks a lot for that clarification.

DR. KING: Which specimen?

DR. RAMEY: I believe southeastern Wyoming and potentially other Preble's specimens, I mean, there was a number of people who collected.

DR. DUMBACHER: But these were all Preble's and not campestris?

DR. RAMEY: Good to ask that question.

MS. JENNINGS: I'm Mary Jennings with Fish and Wildlife Service, and I believe of the specimens you looked at, they were -- they would have all been Preble's or from the range of Preble's, none of them thought to be campestris. Some of them may have turned out to be princeps. Actually, she collected for True Ranches. They own several properties along the front range and southeastern Wyoming; and she collected from many, many drainages. And so several of your specimens came from her collection.

DR. KING: Okay.

DR. DUMBACHER: That's informative too.

DR. ARBOGAST: Some of them would have been from other people like Cryan as well?

DR. KING: No, no. The Wyoming samples -- the southwestern -- the southern Wyoming samples that we used were -- many of them were just identified in the museum as being Zapus. They weren't identified to

species. We used control region cyt B to determine the species and the subspecies as far as hudsonius is concerned, and those that were preblei were used as the preblei collection from southern Wyoming.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. But none of these were the campestris where there was preblei?

DR. KING: (Shakes head back and forth.)

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Great. Then I think that we've exhausted that line of inquiry. And I think what we'd like to do next would be to look at the genetic data and some of the analyses that were done, and we'd like to proceed pretty much the way we did this morning with the molecular questions. So we wonder if we could ask you --

DR. RAMEY: Sure.

DR. DUMBACHER: So your control region sequences, how did you choose that region and tell us a little bit about your analyses and what you did there.

DR. RAMEY: Well, one thing that made me competitive, you know, in putting a program together on this question was that I worked with this grad student at CU. We together developed primers for the control region, north specific, and so we were able to potentially make rapid progress on this. And the control region obviously is one of the more faster

evolving regions, and so we chose that to run with on this initially and realized there was some limitations potentially on some specimens for how long an amplification we could get.

And we did have some preliminary cytochrome B data, but we realized that was going to be very, very expensive long road to get that data. So we decided we're not going to run with this part, the number of specimens, I don't know, 20 or 50 specimens we ran. 20 or 30, I think.

DR. STEPPAN: Which part of the control region was that again?

DR. RAMEY: I'll have to check. I don't recall.

DR. DUMBACHER: Was it part of a highly variable region or was it one of the --

DR. RAMEY: Just ask Hsiu-Ping that. She has that.

DR. DUMBACHER: With your mitochondrial analysis on your tree, figure 3 on your published paper, the neighbor-joining phylogram, and this was based on distance data; is that correct?

DR. RAMEY: Yes, based on distance.

DR. DUMBACHER: And you choose your --

DR. RAMEY: Primary 2.

DR. DUMBACHER: -- primary 2. And how did you choose that model?

DR. RAMEY: We ran a series of models and decided on -- you know, we did a series of phylogenetic analyses with different models and we had strong congruence on those; and so we, you know, produced this tree just as one of many that we could have produced with the data set. And so we had strong concordance between these, was that there was two lineages of mitochondrial DNA that was found. One, essentially, a pallidus, luteus lineage and another preblei, campestris, intermedius lineage.

So really the distance you use and such are probably less relevant than the fact you have congruence across many models and many genetic analyses. You know, not shown in there is Parsonian analysis, networking, split decomposition. Thanks, just ask.

Same basic structure, low bootstrap support for the nodes beyond this major split in the lineages. And I think that, you know, when we compare our study with King's, you find, I think, remarkable concordance between these outside of the shared haplotypes. Types that we found between preblei and campestris between the campestris and intermedius, so it's the only real difference.

DR. DUMBACHER: And the Preble's haplotypes are here in blue; is that right?

DR. RAMEY: Uh-huh, uh-huh.

DR. DUMBACHER: So these were the ones that were primarily found within the Preble's range?

DR. RAMEY: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: And they're found pretty close in the tree here, but that portion of the tree really has no bootstrap supported?

DR. RAMEY: Correct.

DR. DUMBACHER: No particular phylogeny in that region can really be supported or argued for?

DR. RAMEY: Correct.

DR. DUMBACHER: And so there's no evidence for monophyly here?

DR. RAMEY: Correct.

DR. DUMBACHER: But no evidence against monophyly either?

DR. RAMEY: No evidence -- the question is there is resolution -- sufficient resolution to detect monophyly if it exists.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, I guess that's kind of what I'm getting at.

DR. RAMEY: Yeah.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. But there's no

alternative phylogeny that it's nonmonophyletic that is supported by these data either?

DR. RAMEY: No.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Okay. Is there anything else that you'd like to say about these data that you think are especially relevant or telling?

DR. RAMEY: Well, once again, there's a remarkable concordance between these two mitochondrial DNA trees that were obtained. Bootstrap support for both of these for any of the nodes beyond those clades, and so I think there's some uncertainty as to the phylogenetic resolution there; however, it's obviously at a depth that is very shallow.

DR. DUMBACHER: Right, and very difficult to resolve with the data. Okay. Any other questions about the mitochondrial?

DR. STEPPAN: No.

DR. DUMBACHER: But you didn't use Modeltest?

DR. RAMEY: Yes, we did use Modeltest.

DR. DUMBACHER: And you recommended having the 2 parameter or something else?

DR. RAMEY: I believe so.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Then you were asked to look at more data by a review panel, is that

correct, and that was looking at some nuclear markers and that was while you went back into some microsatellite work?

DR. RAMEY: Well, it was -- we had a number of reviews that suggested, okay, let's look at microsatellites; however, none of those reviews specified any kind of threshold with which to apply to the microsatellite data, just to gather microsatellite data was the essential suggestion.

And similarly, we submitted our paper and then we were asked to revise, resubmit. It was -- you know, the reviewer suggested getting microsatellite or some other nuclear marker. Now, ideally we'd go after nuclear genes on these things. And microsatellites are relatively easy to gather the data for, and so we pursued that into the question because that's relevant to the splitting of the prairie jumping mouse into these other entities by Krutzch '54.

DR. ARBOGAST: Can I ask a followup question?

DR. RAMEY: Yes, yes, yeah.

DR. ARBOGAST: It says in the paper that the Modeltest selected the TVM model with a discrete gamma distribution, yet you were saying you used the 2 parameter --

DR. RAMEY: Uh-huh.

DR. ARBOGAST: -- for the gene tree?

DR. RAMEY: Uh-huh.

DR. ARBOGAST: So I'm interested in why the Modeltest chose one model and you used a different one for the tree.

DR. RAMEY: You know, let's just go ahead and ask Hsiu-Ping that because we worked together on this, and she was really the ace on the analysis on this. But we worked very close on this.

DR. ARBOGAST: It sounds here like actually you used the TVM + I + G model for the tree.

DR. RAMEY: All this stuff was done certainly years ago, so I'd have --

DR. ARBOGAST: I think there is, yeah.

DR. RAMEY: -- to reach back.

DR. STEPPAN: Backing up just a little bit because I was just trying to figure something out. I don't think this is actually terribly important one way or the other, but just comparing the animal conservation paper to the technical report in December of '04 and the two trees are -- both adjoining trees are similar coloring schemes. And I notice the branch lengths are different between two of them for many of the clades, and on the technical report there are

various branches that don't have haplotype labels associated with them. And from what I can tell, were they same haplotype labels that are here?

DR. RAMEY: Well, the paper represents a refinement on that.

DR. STEPPAN: Right. Was that just collapsing -- finding haplotypes that were identical and further collapsing them?

DR. RAMEY: I believe so, but the thing to rely upon is the published paper.

DR. STEPPAN: But they should be the same two data sets, correct?

DR. RAMEY: Yeah, same data sets.

DR. STEPPAN: And both neighbor-joining with the same model?

DR. CRANDALL: I don't think so. I think the technical report is the 2 parameter and then that's why the branch links are denying.

DR. RAMEY: You know, you're reaching back pretty far now. This is only my fourth summer on this.

DR. STEPPAN: I just noticed a few little things, I'm just --

DR. RAMEY: Fine.

DR. DUMBACHER: Just for everybody in the

audience, I'd hate to be asked a bunch of questions about papers I published four years ago, so we appreciate your --

DR. RAMEY: That's okay.

DR. STEPPAN: My studies -- my analyses go through a few permutations too, so --

DR. RAMEY: One thing I would like to point out here is on these trees is that, you know, there was -- actually in our initial work, you know, we used a microanalysis number, which is a lab identifier number, and we have a voucher number. And so, you know, our first trees that we produced had the isolated numbers instead of the voucher number.

And relative to -- I want to go back, if I could, and revisit this discussion of contamination and such, that, you know, there's been some discussion as to whether there's been a mix-up of samples and there's -- I would like to take issue with some minor points there in Tim's analysis that there was inconsistent numbering of samples.

And I think I communicated that with you earlier that, in fact, Genbank had -- we had sent the subsequent files in and had the voucher number and the isolated number and that that just hadn't been updated. And so, you know, communicating with them, we actually

have the final updated files but items just an oversight by their group in doing that.

So anyway, you could look back -- I think it was our first report we used those KU numbers and, you know, instead of the voucher numbers because it was just easier to move along. But we were very consistent by having all that together and checked out multiple times.

DR. COURTNEY: Are we done with Dr. Ramey for a moment?

DR. DUMBACHER: I think so. Are there any questions about the microsatellite analysis?

DR. ARBOGAST: Not right now.

DR. DUMBACHER: So I wonder if we could ask you some of the same questions, just how did you choose your loci, what did you find, what do you see is the critical differences in the two studies or at least in terms of the data that were used?

DR. KING: Do you want to stick with the mitochondrial?

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, let's stick with the mitochondrial first.

DR. KING: Well, we ran the mitochondrial in the control region obviously because the Ramey, et al., publication reported control regions, so we tried

to -- or we did amplify and sequence and analyze the same region. That's the reason why we did control region.

We choose to do an additional region, which was cytochrome B because, you know, we felt that 346 base pairs of DNA sequence was not sufficient. And again, I don't know if I've said this or not, but when we started this work for -- planning this work, the Ramey, et al., 2005 had not been published and there was no microsatellite data available. So we thought that facing this type of question on 346 base pairs of control region was insufficient, so we added a commonly used fragment of cytochrome B to the study to see if we got congruent results.

If that answers your question as to why we chose a separate region, but we just felt that one gene tree, control region control tree, the short fragment like that was not sufficient with which to make these types of decisions.

DR. DUMBACHER: One other significant -- or at least to me looking at the tree, one of the things that I see in your tree, having more data in it, you're able to get better resolution. There may not be strong bootstrap support from these groups, but you're getting partitions for many of the subspecies campestris, which

is -- appears to be monophyletic in your tree there. And intermedius is Zhi?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: It's intermedius. So it actually breaks out into two clusters where the campestris is in between. You also ran a nested clade analysis?

DR. KING: No, we did not.

DR. DUMBACHER: This is just the network?

DR. KING: That's the TCS network.

DR. DUMBACHER: TCS network, which is a nonrouted partitioning of the data, so it doesn't necessarily place a root. So one of the things that struck me about this that I wanted to ask you a couple of questions about is that you did find a clustering of the Preble's haplotypes in many of the other subspecies, so you found pretty tight clustering?

DR. KING: Yeah. There was -- the haplotype were diagnostic among the subspecies.

DR. DUMBACHER: Right. And being diagnostic could be predicted. If you got a new haplotype, you could make predictions about where it fell and see whether or not it --

DR. KING: With the limitations of the data that we have, yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: Now, in terms of the rooting of this tree -- so one of the things is that Preble's is not monophyletic, which is one of the things that a lot of taxonomists look for, hope for, and conservation biologists too. And just looking at the length of branches on this tree --

DR. KING: Are you looking at the tree from the report or are you looking at the tree from the manuscript? I believe you have the report.

DR. ARBOGAST: Is this the most recent?

DR. CRANDALL: None of these subspecies are monophyletic.

DR. KING: Pardon?

DR. CRANDALL: None of the subspecies are monophyletic.

DR. RAMEY: They're paraphyletic.

DR. DUMBACHER: It says campestris is monophyletic.

DR. COURTNEY: I know that we're behaving like a normal scientific meeting, and I want to remind you that we're not a normal scientific meeting, so let's let the panel ask you questions. If you have a question or comment, you know the process.

DR. DUMBACHER: But it's okay with me if Tim --

DR. COURTNEY: If you want to ask him a question.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. I guess one of the things that I've -- been looking at in trying to understand about this is the rooting in this tree is an outgroup rooting, right, so you've just put all your taxa in and you let the computer figure out where the root is for this group?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: But if you looked at an unrooted phylogeny or unrooted network for just hudsonius, then you would get what's pretty much in this figure before it?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. And what support was there for the placement of that root, because one of the things that also strikes me on these sorts of things is that -- I guess, how do I phrase this? The next outgroup -- oh, I guess it's the Zapus hudsonius, is that what it is?

DR. ARBOGAST: That should be luteus.

DR. KING: Luteus and pallidus.

DR. DUMBACHER: So luteus is what you mean nested hudsonius in this?

DR. STEPPAN: To everyone in the

audience who can't look at what we're looking at, we apologize.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, we were talking about this a little bit in the car coming over yesterday, which is why it's kind of fresh in my mind.

DR. ARBOGAST: I think the point that jumped out is that the morphology is fairly odd looking for a typical habitat tree in that a lot of haplotypes are clustered around down at the base, close to the outgroup instead of being out sort of, you know, more of a shape of a tree like in the Ramey, et al., paper. Those are based on similar data. And regardless of the samples in question that the inconsistent results are in, the shapes of those two trees are really very different to me. And I was just wondering if you -- my personal question is could you comment on the effect of the outgroup rooting.

DR. COURTNEY: By the way, Tim, if this is coming at you faster and you wanted to take a few minutes to think about it, you can do that.

DR. KING: I'm not sure what -- that I understand the question.

DR. DUMBACHER: I guess if we look at this haplotype network, we get nice clusters of many of the different groups. And the thing that tells us that

this is not a good cluster is that the root happens to fall right inside of this cluster. What support do we have that the root belongs here as opposed to any other place? And placement of that root may be a very critical point for whether or not this is monophyletic, and I guess that's one of the things that I was just -- we were just curious about.

DR. KING: Well, I think what we should do is maybe back up a little bit and try to understand why the haplotype network is there. And you may remember from reading in the manuscript that we felt like this question that we're trying to address is not a species level question, which is exactly what this analysis is trying to force it into. We provided this analysis simply as a comparison with Ramey's.

DR. ARBOGAST: Are you talking about the tree?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. ARBOGAST: Yeah, thank you.

DR. KING: Yes. We felt -- I felt strongly that this is an intraspecific comparison, and we're trying to force it here into a higher level analysis, phylogenetic analysis. And the haplotype network, which gives us some information from an ancestral standpoint, is more important and more

revealing in these taxas that are relatively recently diverged.

And that's why we provided the haplotype network; because it shows not only that the haplotypes for each subspecies are most related to other haplotypes within that subspecies, but it also takes the information from the haplotype network and combines it with the -- the haplotype appendices shows there's no haplotype sharing between and among the subspecies.

What the analysis is that you're proposing now -- what that analysis is telling us is what we already knew going into that based on the Ramey, et al., manuscript is that whatever -- whatever differentiation there is that exists there, it's relatively shallow and it's relatively recent. It doesn't mean it isn't important, but addressing questions about monophyly on this data are inappropriate in my opinion. It's not the question. I don't want to know whether it's species or not. I want to know whether it's a subspecies.

DR. ARBOGAST: I think there are a couple issues. One is that, yes, there's a whole issue of whether we would even expect that, which I think is a good point. The other point, though, is that -- maybe this is my direct question, is I wonder how good

princeps is as an outgroup in this at all because of how distant it is. And if you could comment just on maybe the -- if you know, the approximate level of sequence divergence between princeps and some ingroup versus outgroup amounts which are pretty low.

DR. KING: Right. Well, I believe the sequence divergence for control region between princeps and hudsonius on the average is about 10 percent for control region. It's approximately 20 percent using cytochrome B.

DR. ARBOGAST: Right. So maybe tenfold or more?

DR. KING: Right. And again, you know, your point is well taken, it may not be the appropriate outgroup, but I would again contend that this analysis is inappropriate for this question and that's why we put emphasis on that in the manuscript. But the genealogical concordance is an important issue in this study, I believe.

DR. ARBOGAST: I think that, you know, we would ideally root these trees, but in some cases with these intraspecific-type questions, the next closest group is very divergent and they can, in some ways, lead to some problems. And I'm not sure if that's the case here; but given the large amount of divergence of

princeps, it makes me suspicious that it could be; so I think that's something that we need to consider.

DR. KING: And since we've mentioned princeps, I think it's important that I tell you that we've -- we have sequenced some tissue samples from the Denver Museum -- that were provided by the Denver Museum but requested for analysis by the Fish and Wildlife Service, and these were specimens that were either identified as Zapus general or identified as hudsonius princeps.

And we've looked at 50 individuals most recently, and I think approximately 100 individuals total. And we see, again, very large sequence diversity, differences or sequenced -- sequence divergence differences between princeps and hudsonius. And we were using control region, cyt B, and what we believe to be a diagnostic microsatellite.

We assumed no indication of hybernization between princeps and hudsonius even in southern Wyoming where we have obtained samples from the same drainage -- different locations within this drainage, but from the same drainage. We see no indication out of a hundred specimens of hybernization. So again, whether it's a good outgroup or not, that's a very valid question.

DR. STEPPAN: Can you think of anything

that would? There's only one other species in the genes, correct?

DR. KING: Yes, trinotatus.

DR. STEPPAN: Is there any expectation it would be closer?

DR. KING: Well, geographically it's not so in theory. We didn't even go there, to be quite honest.

DR. COURTNEY: I think as part of that, it turned out geographically is not taxonomically closest.

DR. DUMBACHER: So your point is well taken that this -- these type of analyses are the kinds of things that a lot of taxonomists would consider valid for species level, and I appreciate that point. And I guess one of the questions is, depending upon how this rooting goes, if the rooting goes in a different place, you could actually get phylogeny that would suggest preblei would be a good species. We haven't gotten that in this -- in these analyses, but it's unclear to me that any rooting here is well supported and that it's hard to look at this phylogeny and read too much into it.

DR. KING: That's exactly my point. I mean, you've made the point better than I had in the

manuscript. That's exactly the point why that analysis is inappropriate in this to address this question.

DR. DUMBACHER: Well, are there any other questions about this?

DR. ARBOGAST: I don't think about the mitochondrial data.

DR. DUMBACHER: I'm curious about your -- let's see, the tree that you did show there. What kind of tree is that again, can you remind me?

DR. KING: It was a parsimonious.

DR. DUMBACHER: That's parsimonious.

DR. KING: Then there's a basic analysis right on the back.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Which model of evolution did you use?

DR. KING: Well, for the control region, it was HKY + I + G.

DR. DUMBACHER: And did you explore site-specific rate models for that?

DR. KING: No, I do not -- I don't believe that we did.

DR. ARBOGAST: The partition Bayesian analysis for the --

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. ARBOGAST: So partition by control

agent and by cytochrome B?

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. ARBOGAST: And there are a number of -- there are a number of parameters which you can vary or not vary that when you do the Bayesian analysis.

DR. KING: Yes.

DR. ARBOGAST: And do you recall which -- in the manuscript it doesn't clearly state that -- which ones were allowed to vary and which ones weren't?

DR. KING: I don't recall, but I think that we could probably talk to John, John Switzer who did the analysis if you'd like to -- if you'd like to do that.

DR. ARBOGAST: It's more out of curiosity than anything.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. Are we done with Dr. King for a little bit?

DR. DUMBACHER: Yep.

DR. COURTNEY: Do you want to address the same sort of tree issues with Dr. Ramey or Dr. Crandall?

DR. DUMBACHER: I don't know if you guys have any more to add to that.

DR. CRANDALL: In our report, if you look at figure 6, we did use cytochrome B data from --

DR. COURTNEY: Keith, we can't all hear

you. You need to come up.

DR. CRANDALL: So this is the tree. So in our report that we did for the State of Wyoming, we did -- in figure 6 it shows cytochrome B data from the subset of the species in question with a number of representatives from the other species in that genus, the other two. And the one -- what's the one with the TA?

DR. ARBOGAST: Trinotatus.

DR. CRANDALL: That one comes in between the other two, although the bootstrap valley is very low for that particular location. There's only one haplotype of that type.

DR. ARBOGAST: Is it much more closely related to terms of sequence divergences, or do you recall?

DR. CRANDALL: I don't recall what the sequence divergences are in there.

DR. DUMBACHER: And Preble's is in black in this one, right?

DR. CRANDALL: Right.

DR. COURTNEY: Maybe I, plus the panel, are thinking about what they want to ask. Maybe I'll just ask Keith to comment on the whole issue of rootiness of these trees and appropriateness of using

this sort of approach at a subspecific level.

DR. CRANDALL: Well, I've made a living telling people what Tim just told you, which is, you know, it's -- the phylogeny is good for asking questions about if you -- I mean, the first thing you want to know when you do a study like this is is the species monophyletic, right, so the phylogeny is appropriate, and that's the question you were all asking. And phylogeny is a great tool to look at that, is this species monophyletic.

When you get below the species level, there are some ESU criteria, like Moritz' that do require reciprocal monophyly as one of their criterion; so in that case, you have to use a phylogeny at least as part of your analysis to address that criterion of what is an evolutionary significant unit. Some subspecies definitions aren't based on reciprocal monophyly, so phylogeny is an appropriate thing to use in that case.

If you want to look at population dynamics and partitioning history from current goings-on in the population structure, then the network approach, in my opinion, is a far better approach. It gives you statistical support for those relationships that, basically, when you do the phylogeny, you get two groups, right. I mean, both data sets show you get two

groups. You get the three subspecies clustering together in one clade and the other two clustering together in the other. And they basically give you no information about what's going on within those two clades.

So then that's an appropriate point to say if we want to designate ESUs on reciprocal monophyly, there are two groups. If we want to do something else, then we have to go to a different technique, like the nesting or the network approaches to look at what's going on within those groups. And when you look at the network of Tim's, you get, in fact, at least two, if not three distinct networks. Yeah, so three distinct networks, right. One with luteus, one with pallidus, and one with the three other subspecies. Although it's not true that they cluster exclusively by subspecies, he's drawn it that way, but this one is actually connected to campestris but boxed in the intermedius because it's an intermediate.

DR. STEPPAN: Right, but it's not a haplotype shared by individuals of two different subspecies; is that correct?

DR. KING: That's correct.

DR. CRANDALL: Right, but it's an intermedius haplotype that's boxed.

DR. STEPPAN: And that that's most closely linked to a haplotype.

DR. KING: But the next step would be a campestris, yes, but it is not.

DR. CRANDALL: And the other point to realize is that those boxes don't have anything to do with the nested clade analysis, right? That's not -- neither group did that sort of analysis?

DR. DUMBACHER: So what do you make of Preble's jumping mouse being in it's own box? I mean, there's three specific --

DR. CRANDALL: Well, Tim just drew his box. So when you do the nested clade analysis, then you look at the historical population structure that's going on there. What you see is that you have the inferences across multiple nesting levels, which means the inferences throughout the evolutionary history of this -- these three subspecies that are in this particular clade is a history of isolation by distance, right. And that's reflected here in that you get the preblei haplotypes as each other's closest relatives, and for the most part, the intermedius haplotypes as each other's relatives except for this one, and then the same with these.

You've got some isolation by distance and

with the isolation by distance you have to -- you have to worry a lot about the geographic spread of the sampling, right.

DR. ARBOGAST: So has anyone actually looked to see -- to test that in any of these data? We were talking about to see whether, you know, sampling made a big difference was to actually test to see if you're doing the nested test or something like that?

DR. CRANDALL: I haven't done that, but Tim actually tested a little bit in that when he submitted his report, he didn't have this southeast Wyoming population in there. And then in the manuscript -- accepted manuscript for Molecular Ecology, he puts that in. And if it's truly isolation by distance structure, you wouldn't expect to see that -- and this is with the microsatellite data -- that population falling in between. And that's -- if you look at the other -- that one, you see that.

DR. STEPPAN: Is it figure 3, which is the --

DR. CRANDALL: This one doesn't -- this is the wrong one. That's the one without the southwest population. And what happens with the southwest population is it comes in intermediate between preblei and campestris, which is where you'd expect it if you

have isolation by distance.

DR. ARBOGAST: This one?

DR. CRANDALL: So that one. So here's all the preblei and now here's this one south Wyoming that comes in in between campestris and all the preblei, which is exactly where you'd expect it with isolation by distance masquerading as population structure because you've done -- you haven't sampled throughout the range of the thing.

DR. KING: Can I make point of clarification?

DR. COURTNEY: I think you should.

DR. KING: First, what we should say is that because of differences in coalescence time, we see different patterns of the microsatellites than we see in the mtDNA. What we see with the haplotype network is that there is no -- there isn't isolation by distance when we're talking about preblei, campestris, and intermedius because the haplotypes for intermedius are somewhat intermediate as you might expect between preblei and campestris.

Those haplotypes -- those intermedius haplotypes come into the network before the campestris do. And if you look at the tree that's published in Ramey, et al., 2005, if you look at where those

individuals are, those four control region haplotypes, you'll see that they are actually rested inside the intermedius. So our haplotype network is consistent with the tree in that respect.

And the last point that Dr. Crandall made was that we see isolation by distance. We do see a little bit of that, at least between -- from the nuclear standpoint between preblei and campestris. And the point that he made was if we had had additional sampling, we would have seen -- seen a tighter relationship. Well, in fact, that's not the case because the sample from southeastern Wyoming is the northern extent of the range for preblei, at least of the samples that we have and that we know of. So that is the northern extent of the range.

And that collection, while it appears to be intermediate between preblei and campestris, we get 98 percent bootstrap support for the intermedius -- excuse me, for the preblei collections to be differentiated from campestris and intermedius.

DR. DUMBACHER: So that's a STRUCTURE analysis, is that what?

DR. KING: That's the STRUCTURE analysis of the DNA -- Nei's DNA distance.

DR. ARBOGAST: So although this --

DR. KING: But it's consistent with the STRUCTURE analysis with -- all the microsatellite analyses are very consistent.

DR. ARBOGAST: So although this tree is not rooted here under your figure 3, the point is is that the bootstrap joining the SOWY haplotypes with the other Preble's haplotypes is 98?

DR. KING: It's 98 percent bootstrap support. When you look at the rooted tree, that's the way that it counted out as well. 98, 9 -- 98 or 99 percent bootstrap support. But you know, so we do see isolation by distance on certain scales, but not all scales.

DR. ARBOGAST: I think the question would be it's not an issue of the isolation by distance within a subspecies, but if you see it across multiple subspecies, then it sort of makes you think it's really just one big group that you are creating it?

DR. KING: Right, right. But the other thing to take into consideration is that -- I hope I've made this point clear -- that we're contending that the differentiation is relatively recent. It's significant, it's diagnostic, but it's relatively recent. And because the nuclear DNA has a four-time longer coalescence time than the mtDNA is we might expect to

see the microsatellite data to be somewhat behind on the evolutionary trail, expect to see it somewhat behind the mtDNA.

DR. ARBOGAST: Given that, were you surprised to see the structure analysis and some of these other analyses of the microsatellite data and the nuclear DNA to basically be congruent with the mitochondrial DNA given the mitochondrial DNA is pretty shallow?

DR. KING: Not -- not really. We see the same trends when you compare -- when you compare the tree, the neighbor-joining tree of the DNA distance with the haplotype network. I mean, we see similar trends, it's just not -- it's just not as strong, not as diagnostic. And that's -- to me, that's what we would expect under coalescence theory.

No, I wasn't surprised. And I think, you know, as we learn more and more about these statistical analyses that help define populations, I think what we find is that those analyses underestimate the structure. And in fact, there's a paper that's just come out in Molecular Ecology, Robin Waffles is the senior author on that paper, and he mentions STRUCTURE and BAPS by name saying that they understood the structure, the population structure that exists.

So this analysis didn't -- you know, would say that we've underestimated the structure that exists, and I think we probably have. I think that you could probably make a case for preblei to be divided into three distinct groups based on haplotype or -- excuse me, allele frequency heterogenetic test, the STRUCTURE analysis, the cluster analysis, the heterogeneity analysis. Whether or not they're distinct DPSs or not, that's another question, but clearly there's population structures there that's detectable and it's statistically significant.

DR. DUMBACHER: I wonder, it might not be a bad idea to take a short break.

DR. COURTNEY: Yeah, request to share more information. What I'd like to suggest is take a five-minute break so I can convene with the panel, talk to the panel for just a minute, and then reconvene and we may take a longer break after that. So why don't you all just take five minutes, take a stretch, and don't go far.

(Recess was taken from 4:10 p.m. to 4:35 p.m.)

DR. COURTNEY: I warned you we would chop as we chose -- as the panel chose, and so the panel has chosen to do the following, which is we'd like to ask

Dr. Crandall a few questions or the panel would like to ask Dr. Crandall a few questions about his report. Then we've got -- we're going to give Dr. King, Dr. Ramey the opportunity to just comment on our proceedings, whether we've covered the things they want to have covered. There may be emphasis they'd like to see or issues they'd like to see raised we haven't really dealt with yet.

So we're going to do the following, which is bring Dr. Crandall up to the torture chair and talk about his report, then talk to Dr. King and Ramey about the process and -- maybe if there were things that they need to have addressed or what they'd like to see addressed.

And then the key thing for us that we want to really attempt to do today is we still don't have the chromatograms from Ramey group yet, not for any reason other than just transfer issues, I think. So we really want to get ahold of those because the panel is going to be working on those tonight and Dr. Ping's stuff too. So we're going to focus our efforts on that.

Tomorrow, then, there are a few things that would still need to be addressed. We still have to raise some data quality questions with your group, we can get on the telephone. We want to talk to

Dr. Vignieri who will be calling in hopefully. We want to listen to some of the -- or discuss some of the issues about nuclear genes. And then shift to the remaining large topic, which is what constitutes a subspecies, what does this all mean in terms of what are the standards that apply. So that's going to be all shifted till tomorrow.

Don't -- don't worry that we've forgotten those are important issues, we haven't. Those are key issues we're going to be focusing on. As I said, Dr. Vignieri and -- Vignieri and Patton will be hopefully on the line to help us with that point if that's okay. Comments from the panel? In which case, if Dr. Crandall could step up to the podium.

DR. CRANDALL: Sure.

DR. ARBOGAST: So one of the questions that had come up was the use of the computer program MIGRATE for the migration rates and the data sets. The combined data sets that you had examined, you were able to use migrate on the microsatellite data; is that correct?

DR. CRANDALL: Right.

DR. ARBOGAST: I had more of a methological question in that in researching this, I have also seen you had done a -- coauthored a paper

where you evaluated migration performance along with fluctuate. And I think one of the things that you had found was that migration rates and the confident intervals associated with them were poorly estimated using MIGRATE. And so I just would like to get your expertise or comments on how well -- how much faith you put in these MIGRATE estimates and this computer program to actually be able to say something meaningful about migration?

DR. CRANDALL: Well, we put as much faith in the estimates as we get the same answer back after a few times running it. Often with -- especially deeper divergences, you get very different answers every time you run the software. That's when we scratch our heads and that's kind of problematic, and those are some of the simulation runs that we did.

And in fact, that was one of the criticisms by Burley, the author of MIGRATE, was that our divergences were too much -- you know, we're too high for MIGRATE to give you actually reasonable answers. Yet we used divergence as typical for population genetic studies, at least a lot of them. Here the divergence are quite low, so we anticipate that MIGRATE will actually give you reasonable estimates; and when we run it multiple times, we get the same

estimates.

But you know, it's a coalescent-based approach which brings in a whole lot of assumptions, one of which is a constant affected population size, another is a large affected population size, another is no selection in the markers under consideration, so there's silent markers. So you know, you have to always be aware of the assumptions of the methods that you're using, but we thought it was important that somebody estimate gene flow because that's a pretty critical component of specificity of taxa and nobody had estimated gene flow yet, so . . .

DR. ARBOGAST: And do you think, just your general feelings, is that the assumptions of large affected population size is constant that those would be problematic or not?

DR. CRANDALL: I think that the -- at least for the microsatellite data, the fairly recent history, the nested clade analysis suggests that most of the action going on is isolation by distance, so there's not range expansion or things like that. So it doesn't look like they were large fluctuations in population size.

Certainly when you get into the deeper coalescence events -- I mean, the whole species has

clearly moved over the last 10,000, 15,000 years because most of it is up in central Canada where it was covered with ice. So presumably that's a big population expansion up into that whole area.

But for the group of concentration here, you know, I don't know if that's a reasonable assumption or not. From the data that we can estimate, it seems to be a reasonable assumption. And the microsatellite data -- you guys did the Hardy-Weinberg test and all that looked good, so it looks like they're reasonably neutral loci, right.

DR. ARBOGAST: Thank you.

DR. STEPPAN: And so your concerns about MIGRATE are not necessarily unique to MIGRATE, correct, or --

DR. CRANDALL: No, they are --

DR. STEPPAN: -- would you characterize -- I guess, your -- you chose to use MIGRATE, so would you characterize to --

DR. CRANDALL: -- mine.

DR. STEPPAN: -- migration estimates as being the best available, do you think?

DR. CRANDALL: I think so. I think when you can meet the assumptions of the method, MIGRATE fluctuate are the best -- it's the mark -- it's the

package -- it's the best package out there at the moment. Others make -- the standard way to do estimates of migration rates is to take your S statistic, then do some algebra and solve for effective number of migrates, and that is clearly not a very good thing to do or a very reasonable approach.

There are some new approaches, one by Jody Hey, called IM that estimates migration rates, but it does it in pairwise sorts of things, so you have to know what you're populations are ahead of time and set those up in an appropriate way.

It so long depends on how much you buy into these assumptions. We've used both MIGRATE and IM with some of our data that we've been analyzing from our lab, and it just kind of depends on the relative amount of divergence which one we use.

DR. ARBOGAST: And so you could have also -- one could also examine the mitochondrial data Fluctuate and MIGRATE as well, right?

DR. CRANDALL: Right.

DR. ARBOGAST: And you didn't do that, right, in the report? I think it was just for microsatellite, if I'm not mistaken. So as far as we know, no one has done MIGRATE for the mitochondrial data?

DR. KING: We did not, but again, we found no haplotype sharing so there was no point.

DR. ARBOGAST: Okay.

DR. KING: There is no gene flow among the same species.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, MIGRATE would have returned no migration. Keith, I had a real quick question about --

DR. CRANDALL: Well, the other thing is that the MIGRATE -- lots of studies, simulation studies have shown the power of MIGRATE is with multilocus data, not with single locus data, so . . .

DR. ARBOGAST: Right.

DR. CRANDALL: So it makes sense to do it with multiple locus data set. In fact, when you do that, we got positive migration rates between preblei and some of the other subspecies that were on the order of population level migration rates for squirrels and other small mammal studies that we cited in there.

DR. DUMBACHER: Quick question about your migration rates. Are any that you calculated asymmetrical between your Preble's -- your Preble's jumping mouse group and any other groups that you recovered in your structure analysis. And you know,

when you get any much less than one, we usually sort of assume that the populations are evolving in isolation and independently, and we like to think of them as different units. And when it's much greater than one, we usually think that there's a lot of gene flow there and that you almost like to treat them as cladistic populations, and I think around one is when you get to that confusing region.

And what was interesting to me was that, if I got the directionality right, the migration out from Preble's to campestris and intermedius is 2.14 and the migration rate back into Preble's from the nearest group campestris and intermedius is .46 and from the other group was .47, so slightly under one but still sort in that gray zone.

But it was interesting to me that -- I mean, there's a couple different ways to interpret this. It might be that Preble's is a source population and is contributing alleles to the neighboring populations, but it's more or less evolving independently from input from the other populations; so in that sense, one might think of it as being more independent.

I'm curious how you would interpret that and if there's anything significant there that you would -- that you would take home from those numbers?

DR. CRANDALL: Well, the significance is that there's clearly an asymmetry going on, right, in terms of the relative amounts of migration. I mean, this is the problem, right, is that your -- the magic number of one, it's like, you know, you're exactly on both sides of it and around it, which is why we're all here because this is -- this is the problematic beast.

And you know, I really don't know what to make of that. I'd make that same conclusion that you just did that it seems to be fairly -- there seems to be some movement, although highly limited, into the preblei population, but a reasonable amount of movement out of it, so . . .

DR. KING: Would now be a good time?

DR. COURTNEY: Did you have a comment to a question back here?

DR. KING: Well, it is more of a comment.

DR. COURTNEY: Is that okay?

DR. DUMBACHER: Sure.

DR. KING: A couple of things we need to keep in mind when we consider this.

DR. COURTNEY: Maybe you should use the mic.

DR. KING: Sorry, go ahead and stay. A couple of things that I think we need to keep in mind,

one is that the nature of microsatellites and the way they evolve, there's a great deal of homoplasy in microsatellites, and I know of no one who has said anything other than the fact that microsatellites underestimate the amount of structure that exists because of this homoplasy.

The other thing to take into consideration is that the sample size for preblei, in general, is large. It's as large as all the other subspecies combined, so there are more reels there represented in that population, and I think that's why you see the pattern that you see, that there's nothing coming in and there seems to be things going that way. It's an artifact. It's an artifact that the sample size for the preblei is so much larger, and you take it -- take all of the three major populations or the seven populations in our study into consideration, that's why you see the pattern that you see.

One last point is that I think we should be very careful about using the one migrant per generation rule. There are multiple publications, but there's one that's led by Fred Allendorf that suggests that that number could be somewhere between five and ten. I mean, the populations can diverge even when the data tells us that -- or suggests there are low levels

of migration between -- between one and five individuals; in some cases, one and ten. So we need to be very careful with throwing around that one migrant per generation rule.

DR. CRANDALL: And I just echo those sentiments that it really is -- the sampling design is problematic, especially for estimating gene flow and these sorts of things because it's so uneven across the different subspecies that are being looked at. And the MP of one rule, you know, is problematic in the other direction as well.

You have -- we're all looking at neutral -- neutrally evolving loci, which can be off on their own evolutionary trajectory and then you get one selected allele go through and then everybody's the same. So it's -- you know, it goes both ways, the problem with the golden MP one rule.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. Are we done?

DR. DUMBACHER: Just one other thing because I think one of the things that was really nice about your paper, if I read it correctly, was that you looked at the microsatellite data from both studies, and putting together and analyzing them separately, pretty much said that there was a lot of congruence and that you were able to recover some of the same data

partitions; am I reading that correctly?

DR. CRANDALL: We didn't put them together, we analyzed them independently. We tried to put them together, but we couldn't because they didn't use common standard standardization. So we couldn't tell which piece from which on the different data sets. And Tim had the same problem in trying to combine his microsatellite.

So we did put the control region data together and then combined that -- combined control region data set with the cyt B data set for mitochondrial analysis, but just basically redid the structure analyses on the two microsatellite data sets independently just so we could: One, see for ourselves what was going on; two, then move on to the estimate of gene flow, which neither group had done with those multilocus data.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay.

DR. DUMBACHER: Thanks very much.

DR. STEPPAN: Thank you.

DR. KING: The 500-pound gorilla in the room is what does -- what does the fact that you've used data, which we've said suggests that there has been no recent gene exchange between preblei and campestris. You used those haplotypes in your analysis, and what

affect do you think those have had on the analysis as far as -- well, for all the analysis. What do you think that those -- those data, if they're incorrect, what effect those data may have had on the analyses and the interpretations.

DR. DUMBACHER: Actually, I should just say that was a question that we did have, and because it's late in the day, we forgot to ask it. But that is a question that we've been talking about too, and we wanted to just ask if you had excluded those data, would it have affected your analysis or your conclusions?

DR. CRANDALL: Well, there are two things going on. One is that between the report that was published and the manuscript that was accepted, there was a question of some of these samples; but in addition, there were additional samples added right from the Wyoming population, so -- of preblei. So we wanted to do that analysis and asked for the data set from Dr. King and from Seth Willey and other people at the Fish and Wildlife Service.

So far we haven't -- nobody's allowed us to access those data to do those analyses, so I don't know what the effect is because you haven't allowed us to look at the data.

DR. KING: No, that's not true.

DR. CRANDALL: It is true.

DR. KING: No, no, no. The samples that were identified as being incorrect in my laboratory, that information was made available in January.

DR. CRANDALL: I emailed you last week for a data file that included your data set that you used in the Molecular Ecology paper so that we could do an analysis on the same date set, and I haven't gotten a reply.

DR. DUMBACHER: If we could, I think there are two different questions here. One would be what would happen if we included the data that you had questioned, the other is what if we include the additional data that you have added? And perhaps those are two separate questions, and let's just try and make -- maybe it's not a good idea for me to ask you to tell me what you think you would have gotten.

DR. CRANDALL: Well, I think Rob has actually done those analyses excluding those questionable samples; is that right?

DR. RAMEY: I asked Hsiu-Ping last night to rerun our analyses, both biogenetic analysis and also AMOVA, utilizing -- which she didn't do, Lance did -- excluding sample. So here's what we did, first of all, we said okay, what about these seven samples that shared

haplotypes. Let's just go ahead and rerun without those and see what happens. Actually did that about a week and a half ago. And AMOVA value had gone from about .37 to .52.

And the structure of the tree doesn't change because all you're doing is pruning off those specific individuals off the tree, so it's the same phylogenetic conclusions -- phylogenetic conclusions outside of there being shared haplotypes.

Next I suggested yesterday that, well, let's do this. Let's take out the 13 samples that King takes issue with and rerun the analysis on those. And so -- I'll just -- I could report that to you. It doesn't change things that much. Actually it just increased the value of the AMOVA up a little bit to around .36 in one case.

We also reran taking out all of the nested PCR samples and taking -- that meant taking out all of the campestris samples, and then we stuck King's data in place for campestris for the control region, reran the AMOVA, and reran the phylogenies. I haven't looked at the phylogenies yet, but Hsiu-Ping just sent me a quick summary. But basically, the basic result does not change that you do not have reciprocal monophyly. You have paraphyletic relationship. You

have low bootstraps in support of this Preble's group for mitochondrial DNA. And then -- so I think that that's, you know, very worthwhile to go through that exercise regardless of whether there's a real issue there or not.

DR. CRANDALL: And clearly in terms of the Fist and the Fst, they're going to elevate, right?

DR. RAMEY: Although the intermedius, the campestris one actually dropped a little bit more, so . . .

DR. KING: But when the Fst or what should have been used, the Fist go up. What that means --

DR. RAMEY: Actually --

DR. KING: I'm sorry?

DR. DUMBACHER: But as they go up --

DR. KING: In the new analysis. When you use the new analysis, if the Fst value or the Fist is whatever used is above .5, then that then meets the threshold that you've established in the manuscript for them to be discrete.

DR. RAMEY: No. Actually what's really important to realize here, that our conclusions did not rise exclusively on the mitochondrial DNA data set and also it didn't rely specifically just on that test.

That we had used five different lines of evidence.

DR. KING: Right, right, but --

DR. DUMBACHER: If we could -- if we could interpret. If we're going to talk about specific data sets --

DR. RAMEY: Please.

DR. DUMBACHER: -- we'll just address one data set at a time and confine it to the questions that we have for those; and we, as a panel, will put those together later in our analysis. So I think we've visited that question as much as we're going to today.

And the other question is: What -- do you think that having added those other southwest Wyoming populations, how do you think that those might have affected your migration analysis, your structure analysis? And I know without having them it's really hard to say, so maybe it's inappropriate for me to ask, but --

DR. CRANDALL: Those might actually -- because they -- in Tim's -- I don't know what you call it, a neighbor-joining distance thing for the microsatellite.

DR. DUMBACHER: The network of DNA.

DR. CRANDALL: That -- no, not the network, the microsatellite distance tree, right. Those

southwest things fall out in between preblei -- the rest of preblei and intermedius, so those can actually decrease statistics, to a certain degree, because they're falling out in between those two.

DR. DUMBACHER: So if they're forced to fit in one --

DR. CRANDALL: And increase the relative amount of gene flow -- certainly will increase the relative amount of gene flow between preblei and intermedius because now you've got -- you've got a whole population that's on what was a much longer branch isolating preblei from intermedius. You've broken it up with that one location.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Just one other question about this and maybe this is more of a philosophical one because we had a very similar problem with the northern spotted owl and California spotted owl and that different researchers had sampled -- and some of them had sampled quite extensively right in the putative hybrid zone. And if southwest Wyoming is closer to the hybrid zone or more likely to have experienced some gene flow, does -- I guess if you're forcing them to be just two populations and you've got some individuals or some populations that are notably in the middle, is it appropriate to try and put those in

the analysis or is it appropriate to exclude them? What do we do with those?

DR. CRANDALL: I think it's essential to put them in. It's highly inappropriate to exclude them because then you're going to get isolation by sampling design, right, which is what I perceive is the problem. And so you really need to include those. And you know, we all have this dilemma with sampling, right. We all get a limited budget and sit down and scratch our heads and think what am I going to do now, am I going to do the broad sampling that Ramey did or the dense sampling that King did.

And you know, in the ideal world, you do both, right. You do broad, dense sampling. And the next best thing is to do exactly what both of them have done, which is start with the broad sampling, figure out where the action is, and then do go back and do more dense sampling around the boundaries, around where you're finding very different kinds of haplotypes and discontinuities and things like that and, you know, keep going. Add those data to your data set, do an analysis, figure out where you need to go back to. I mean, it's an iterative process, and we've had two iterations.

And let me just say that I think both groups have done a great job. I mean, the data

collected by Ramey, the breadth of it in terms of the morphometric and the microsatellites and the mitochondrial DNA is a fantastic data set. Tim's lab did an exceptional job under conditions I would not want to have, right. I mean, really time-constrained stuff to do this kind of work and to produce the volume of data that his lab produced is really phenomenal.

And you know, it's a shame that we have to come here, set up as adversaries when we're all trying to get to the same point, which is to get solid science behind a conservation issue. And you know, both groups have done some very nice science, collected some exceptional data sets. And you know, there are -- there are always problems with these studies, always limitations with the sampling, both from the geographic sampling and the molecular sampling; and that's just, you know, part of their reality of doing this work.

DR. DUMBACHER: Great. Well, thank you very much. It's about 4 o'clock and we were thinking maybe doing one more thing, am I right?

DR. COURTNEY: We were thinking about not try to deal with issues raised by Doctors King and Ramey, but simply to ask them if there are issues they feel should be addressed. We will listen to that, decide whether we want to address them; and if we do,

it'll help us design how we're going to spend our time.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, just say that we're going to have one day tomorrow, and we've got a lot to cover in the day tomorrow. Because a lot of things that we were hoping to touch on today and other people that we were hoping to talk with today, we're not going to have time to do that. And so what we'd like to try and do would be to have both PIs talk a little bit about which issues they think we should be asking about or focusing on that we haven't already focused on, and it's their opportunity for them to both tell us what they -- you know, other things that they think we might be missing or that might be germane to the issue that's in front of us.

And so what we'd like to do, just one at a time -- maybe we'll start with Dr. Ramey and then with Dr. King. And if you could just -- and we won't address those now and there won't be any opportunity right now for rebuttal or for questions, but we'll make note of all those for the record, and we'll try and deal with as many of those tomorrow as we can, if that's a fair way to do it.

DR. RAMEY: Thank you. I'll just work through a list of things, some small, some that are of larger significance. Actually it probably may not be a

bad idea to put up the -- wait, the figure representative -- I guess I talked to you about that.

DR. COURTNEY: Right, you don't --

DR. RAMEY: Good enough.

DR. STEPPAN: -- we're just looking for key points that need to be addressed.

DR. RAMEY: Actually, King's study does have a shared mitochondrial DNA haplotype frequency and in our work presently. And look at King's, look at table B-1 and you'll find that there's a shared campestris/intermedius haplotype that occurs outside of the range of their sampling. And let me go fetch that right now.

That's table B-1, sample No. KU-115730 from Walworth County, South Dakota. And I've already given you the plot of geographic distance versus genetic distance from microsatellite markers, and so I think this is just another example of how sampling design can influence the perception of discreteness of populations based on microsatellite data or mitochondrial DNA.

Another point I'd like to make along those lines and a 900-pound gorilla in the corner is the fact that none of us have yet talked about the difference between male and female dispersal rates and that influence on the discordance of mitochondrial DNA

versus microsatellite results. And so I have just talked to Tom Ryan in the back of the room who I had heard this before, I don't remember the source, that there's a difference in the dispersal of male versus female Zapus hudsonius in terms of distance and frequency. I mean, females are the higher investment sex, so they're probably going to be more phylopathic than males.

And I heard this before, but I think this is probably something worthwhile for the panel to look into because that also can explain some of the discordance between mitochondrial DNA and microsatellite data sets.

There's a number of inaccuracies in table B-1, I'll provide you with a list of these. For example, KU 112357597 is listed as haplotype CP-1, it really should be CP-3, KU 123592. You got all that? It's listed as CP-1, but it should be CP-3. Anyways, there's a number of these that I think are worthwhile to point out. King, et al., line 183, the author states that the control region of interest could not be amplified from these KU museum specimens with primers L15926 and H16498 as described in REA. However, we didn't use those primers that are listed. And the sequence for primer H16498 is actually different than we

used. We used 15320 and Zap 5P1R.

And the nested PCR used on some of our samples was using nested sequence and as described in our paper, but King apparently, it looks like, had used a different set of primers for this. So anyway, worthwhile just to look into that.

There's also a different primer sequence for H16498, one that we had modified from the Kuchler primer. And King, et al., used the actual Kuchler primer in that one.

So do mitochondrial DNA results rest on these, for example, shared haplotypes between campestris and preblei? No, they don't. I mean, total results. We looked at the multiple lines of evidence. So we reran the samples without our analysis, the AMOVA without the 7 samples in question shared mitochondrial DNA. It increased the AMOVA from .37 to .52. If we exclude all 13 samples, that increases it to .6 -- 66 percent, .66, between intermedius and campestris to 9.17 percent between intermedius and preblei to 46 percent.

We also reran the analysis without any of the nested samples, and I'll provide you with those results. Anyway, here's the basic point. That when we set out our critical test in our proposal for the

mitochondrial DNA, we used a threshold of where there's AMOVA greater than or less than .5 for reciprocal monophyly. Of course we set it up, we ran the test, so it would now pass the test as we set it up for just the mitochondrial DNA.

But the fact is we set up the whole sampling design so that first it was testing the original basis. Next it was using the molecular data and ecological exchangeability to ask whether there is a difference between these putative subspecies, and the mitochondrial DNA was just one data set in that. We used the majority rule for that. It would be the majority of data sets that show using our critical path differences. The microsatellite results don't change. The morphometric results don't change. And also the ecological exchangeability does not change as well.

So I think that a -- the larger issue, I think we'll tackle it tomorrow, is, you know, what thresholds are and discuss the appropriateness of those; so I won't go too far into that. Now, would we change some of these criteria? Certainly. And -- but, you know, the way we set up the design was to run the results through that and not change the, you know, the criteria as we went along.

But I think that's an important point to

make that, yes, these criteria can be debated, but the first step in making reasonable thresholds is to just state them explicitly and be consistent in their application.

So I'd like to also point out in the King, et al., paper, I do hear something, I'd very much like to hear King address this maybe tomorrow or later today, but a very major difference in these two studies is where that bar is -- where that threshold is. And so in looking at our data to King's, you can see that he used mitochondrial DNA analysis and microsatellite, but the bar there that is set is such that there is no hypotheses that is tested, it's that there's, essentially, that these are homogeneous entities.

And so as we -- as I showed you in one of my opening slides, the idea is that you want reasonable thresholds such that if it's set too high, you don't want things to go -- you know, you don't want the results ending in extinction in some populations. You set the bar too low, essentially any population might be considered to be a subspecies EPS or listable entity under the DNA.

In this particular case, I think it's reasonable to argue that these criteria are a level or sampling design that have a major effect, and also at a

level such that local populations would be recognized. So that, I think, is a very key difference despite many other alleged differences amongst the studies. Thanks so much.

DR. COURTNEY: I'm sure we're going to be talking about the last issue at great length tomorrow. So, Dr. King.

DR. KING: I guess I should start probably by addressing some of Dr. Ramey's concerns. The primer issue was identified in the manuscript -- the revised manuscript that was submitted to the Fish and Wildlife Service a week or so ago. I think it was provided to the panel.

MS. SZTUKOWSKI: Yes, we got it.

DR. KING: Revisions in the primer --

DR. DUMBACHER: If we could, though, I'd like to try and stick to larger issues and --

DR. KING: Yeah, I'm not sure what --

DR. COURTNEY: If there's small issues like this, we can just deal with those by email or even by passing.

DR. KING: Yeah, I'm not sure what changed about picking a niche, but I do want to say one thing, that, you know, I don't care whether a male preblei weighs 800 or 900 pounds, it's not going to move

60 to a hundred miles to exchange genes with a campestris. We're dealing with the sex-biased dispersal question.

All in all, I think -- I think that most of the issues that I had have been addressed. I am sure that tomorrow we'll get into the subspecies designation issues and whether or not the criteria that have been established previously deal with more a species level than at a subspecies level. And I think that's -- you know, that's an issue that we need to discuss tomorrow, but we're not going to resolve that tomorrow.

I think we all realize that that there's a fundamental division within the genetic community that some folks just don't believe subspecies should exist. Others set the criterion so high that some subspecies -- or some species concepts would declare those species rather than subspecies. So again, it'll be interesting to discuss these issues, but I don't know that we're going to generate anything more than heat probably, probably a lot more heat than light.

DR. COURTNEY: If I could just interject on that. You know, the panel have talked about the -- amongst themselves about the issues of -- you know, that there are different concepts out there; and it's not our job -- fundamentally is not our job to resolve what

anybody should apply in terms of should we apply phylogenetic species says concept, should we apply, you know, a very high bar or low bar.

It is our job to say these are the sorts of things that apply that other people have considered are relevant in this situation and to look at what the data -- how the data match up.

DR. DUMBACHER: Right. And what's been applied in other species, things like that, what definitions have been used.

DR. COURTNEY: So I'm hopeful that we're not generating, because once we recognized that that's the case and it's not our job, then we can move on.

DR. KING: And one other point of clarification, I was able to pull the data together and provide that to the Fish and Wildlife Service yesterday before leaving. And I don't know if they've had a chance to post that on their website or not, but that was submitted to them yesterday before I left.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. Well, one of the things that we're going to be trying to do tonight is we're going to be reanalyzing and playing with a lot of this data tonight and so if we could get that from you or them --

DR. COURTNEY: Well, we have it.

DR. DUMBACHER: We have the chromatograms.

DR. KING: You have the KU samples.

DR. DUMBACHER: Right. And likewise, we'll be trying to get some of this data from Hsiu-Ping too.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. I hope you find this is intense, as I find it, up-front. And at the same time, I want to extend my appreciation for the fact that I think this meeting has gone well. It's difficult stuff. It's emotionally charged. And I hope that you recognize that, understand the difficulties that we're all going through; and yet we're doing this in, I think, a very professional manner. And I think you'll see that the panel are aware of these issues and they're really doing their best to keep this nice and clean and tidy, and I appreciate the fact the rest of you are too.

Here's what we're going to do. We are trying to get some more data tonight. We're going to reconvene at 8:30 tomorrow morning. We'll just have some opening materials and tell you about what we've done overnight. At 9 o'clock, Dr. Vignieri is going to call in from England. She's sitting at John Maynard Smith's desk, if you know who that is. And she's going to be calling in, and she'll just essentially raise

issues. She has sent the documents, which I've got on email, and so I haven't had time to print it out. Essentially reiterating a large number of the points that they've made up previously, but she'll be given basically the chance to make some points to the panel and the panel will be asked, you know, the questions they want to raise or even just ask some opinions about some of the things we've talked about today.

We're going to probably then move to a few other things and start talking about this -- what I think, obviously, is the big gorilla actually, which is what does the subspecies constitutes. You know, that's where the rubber hits the road on this issue. And at that point, we'll probably get ahold of Dr. Patton to bring in his opinions. So that's kind of our plan.

If any of you have issues -- and I keep getting notes and my mailbox is full, so if there are issues that you need to bring forward to me, this is an opportunity to do that. And you know, if you have my email, those of you who want to go away and think about things and email me things or email the SEI account, that's cool. Other than that, you know, it's an intense day. And we've got another one coming up. So I hope --

MS. SZTUKOWSKI: If your mailbox bounces, send it to Lisa at SEI.

DR. COURTNEY: I think they're talking about the telephone there. So that's it and reconvene at 8:30.

WHEREUPON, the within proceedings were adjourned at the approximate hour of 4:28 p.m. on the 6th day of July, 2006.

* * * * *

REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE

STATE OF COLORADO)
) ss.
CITY AND COUNTY OF DENVER)

I, LYNNETTE L. COPENHAVER, Certified Shorthand Reporter and Notary Public, State of Colorado, do hereby certify that the said proceedings were taken in machine shorthand by me at the time and place aforesaid and was thereafter reduced to typewritten form; that the foregoing is a true transcript of the questions asked, testimony given, and proceedings had.

I further certify that I am not employed by, related to, nor of counsel for any of the parties herein, nor otherwise interested in the outcome of this litigation.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have affixed my signature this 21st day of July, 2006.

My commission expires April 26, 2010.

_____ Reading and Signing was requested.

_____ Reading and Signing was waived.

__X__ Reading and Signing is not required.

IQA Disclaimer: *The information contained in the following document was submitted to the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service and represents the views of the authors. The Service is providing these documents for the convenience of the public but does not endorse or sponsor the information in these documents for the purposes of the Information Quality Act (Public Law 106-554).*

Note: Please also note that these transcripts are word-for-word accounts as provided by the court reporter. This version has not been edited for technical accuracy. Final versions of these proceedings will be posted once available.

SUSTAINABLE ECOSYSTEMS INSTITUTE

SCIENCE REVIEW

Volume II

Friday, July 7, 2006

8:50 a.m.

Colorado State University Campus

Lory Student Center

Fort Collins, Colorado

MORNING SESSION, FRIDAY, JULY 7, 2006

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. So let's kick off the morning. Here's what we'd like to do for the morning. We've done a fair amount of work overnight and talking to a number of -- the panel talking amongst themselves, and we actually feel we're making some good progress. We're happy with yesterday's meeting, we learned a lot. Actually feel like we've been able to, like I said, understand what the issues are, maybe even start to understand, perhaps, why there have been some disagreements amongst the studies, and maybe see some resolution for that.

This morning we have a couple of folks calling in. Here's what we'd like to do. Dr. Vignieri is going to call in in 10 minutes' time and come on the conference line. We're going to talk with her briefly. We actually feel like we understand the points, but there are comments by email and critique; so that may be a brief conversation, depending on what she would like to bring to the meeting.

Then we're going to switch over to talking about, perhaps, one of the main philosophical issues, which is what the heck is a subspecies, talking about how to define those things, how people have defined subspecies, and that'll be primarily beginning

with at least a conversation started off by the panel who are going to talk about potential definitions, things people have said, alternatives that are out there in the literature. We'll talk a little bit about the definition of subspecies, and then it'll become a conversation with the scientists present and the panel about what's the functional definition of subspecies, how would you apply it to research.

Then at 10:30 our time, Jim Patton from U.S. Berkeley is going to call in. We asked him to call in at that point because that's actually the issue he's going to be addressing, which is again what constitutes subspecies in species of small mammals.

And then after his phone call, we're going to stop. We're not going to have another session at that point. We're going to take the panel away and think about what we want to do at that point. So it doesn't mean we're not going to come back. It doesn't mean we're not going to listen to anything else you want to bring to the table. It just means we're going to go away and think and come up with what we want to do with the rest of the day.

So we may stop at 11:00 and take a long break and come back after lunch. We may stop and come back -- and come back at noon. I think the panel just

has to figure out what they want to do at that point. So I'm just giving you heads-up that this morning is essentially listening to folks call in, and then direct from the panel, and the discussion starting with Dr. Vignieri's phone call about what is a subspecies.

So anything else that, you know, needs to be discussed or brought to the panel, well, you know, we're ready to listen to things that you feel need to be addressed. Same old system, bring your comments to me, and I'll certainly take note of them and bring them to the panel as necessary, and we'll bring you back as the panel will see fit. But we're actually feeling fairly good about the process, feel that we've made some progress, so we have every hope of actually getting through some of this material fairly rapidly.

So with that, we've got 7 or 8 minutes before session comes on line. Is there anything the panel wants to say at this point?

DR. DUMBACHER: Not really except I had a chance to talk to some of the people who participated yesterday, and I just wanted to thank you all very much because I know it was -- I mean, I hate for my own research to have to go through that kind of scrutiny. And we really appreciate your honesty and forthrightness; and it's been extremely helpful to us in

coming to some understanding of this data, which are very complex and extremely good.

So we think both of the studies are excellent, the data sets are great; so we just wanted to thank you for your participation and being able to make it. It was very important for us.

DR. STEPPAN: Yeah, I'd like to reiterate that as well. I certainly appreciate the time and effort that both -- that all the people who have spoken here and put in. And I'd also like to point out that Keith's comments at the end of his -- I think one of the last times he came up here pointing out the quality of both studies was a point well made.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. So I don't really know what we can do in six minutes, so . . .

MS. SZTUKOWSKI: Just the sign-in sheet is going around. If you don't get it, please sign in before you leave. There's also name tags going around.

DR. COURTNEY: So if you want to stand up, take a break since we just started, but I don't really see there's much we can do in six minutes, so . . .

(Recess taken from 9:54 a.m. to 10:15 a.m.)

(Dr. Vignieri appeared telephonically.)

DR. DUMBACHER: Good morning, Dr. Vignieri.

DR. VIGNIERI: Good morning.

DR. DUMBACHER: This is Jack Dumbacher.

DR. VIGNIERI: Hi.

DR. STEPPAN: Scott Steppan.

DR. VIGNIERI: Hi.

DR. ARBOGAST: We thought what we would do, we have received the documents that you sent regarding the studies of Ramey, et al.; and King, et al., and thank you for providing those. And while the documents are fairly straightforward, what we thought we would do is ask a few specific questions and then allow you to make any substantive points at the end that have not been already covered in the written documents.

DR. VIGNIERI: Okay.

DR. ARBOGAST: So I don't think we need to rehash things that were clear in those, but if you have additional things, then that would be the time to add those.

DR. VIGNIERI: Okay.

DR. ARBOGAST: Okay. Great. So the first question that we wanted to ask is you argue that the original characters used in the Krutzch diagnosis of

Preble's mouse were not tested by the morphological analyses of Ramey, et al. There's been some discussions about this, and what we would like is to get your take on -- your position on this and specifically about which characters were and were not tested and what effect that has.

DR. VIGNIERI: Okay. So I knew you guys were going to ask me this question, and I am not the morphology expert on our paper. Brad Bergstrom has submitted, as of this morning, official comments on the morphology. I can say that, from my knowledge, we know that Ramey, et al., did not test all of the morphological characteristics that were used in the description and some of which they called qualitative, but we -- we differ in that opinion.

So we feel that they didn't specifically test the hypothesis, rather they just took the nine standard measurements that were conjured up during those times and used those to try and detect a difference and rather than testing Krutzch's actual hypothesis using the same traits that he used.

And like I said, this is not my area of expertise, and I refer you to Brad Bergstrom for more details on that as well as Jim Patton who will be calling later because he addresses that as well.

DR. ARBOGAST: Okay. Thank you. Do you guys have any follow-up questions on that?

DR. DUMBACHER: That's probably good. We will be talking to Jim Patton hopefully later this morning, so we can talk to him about those things as well. So thanks very much.

DR. VIGNIERI: He is certainly the expert on that relative to me, so . . .

DR. ARBOGAST: Wonderful. Thank you. The next question is: You also commented that you believe that characterizing the Zapus hudsonius as a habitat generalist is incorrect. Could you please expand on why you believe that and why that distinction may be important in the case of Preble's jumping mouse?

DR. VIGNIERI: I believe that because, in general, in the data stages, there's some pretty strong affiliations with riparian and muroid habitats; and I think that, basically, negates the argument that they're generalists. They're clearly specialized in riparian habitats, and that's been noted in all the citations that were mentioned by Ramey, et al., in their paper.

So they clearly, while they may not specialize on a certain plant type or fungus or other type of foliage, they certainly do specialize in riparian habitat. So I think that's pretty well-known

of the genus in particular -- of the genus and also in particular of hudsonius.

So I think it's relevant because when you have species that are affiliated with specific habitats, particularly ones that are actually distributed like riparian habitats, you tend to get less movement. So rather than, say, like a Peromyscus maniculatus where you have a true habitat generalist that's really moving across the landscape much more readily. In this case, you have limitations placed on individuals that are dispersing, so you end up with more restricted gene flow than you would have in a true habitat generalist.

So again, we definitely emphasize that we're not claiming that there is ecological exchangeability or that there's not ecological exchangeability among these species. We're just saying that there's considerable evidence that there are -- that they would not be exchangeable, and this is one of the lines of evidence, I think, is the fact they are restricted to these habitats.

DR. ARBOGAST: So I had two quick follow-ups. One is would it be better -- are you saying that they are more dietary generalists as opposed to habitat generalists; is that correct?

DR. VIGNIERI: Well, I wouldn't call them

generalists really. I mean, there's been quite a bit of research done in this genus and they tend to not really be generalists in terms of their diet. They eat a wide variety of foods. But, like, for example, it's well-known that they need to have specific green seeds and foliage at the end of summer in order to fatten up enough for hibernation.

So again, they're not like Peromyscus out there, really diversified -- or using a diverse array of foliage. They've been known to eat a variety of plants, but generally the plants have been affiliated with water. They've been known to eat some fungus, some seeds, some fruits, and fish. So you know, there's certainly not a single food that they specialize on, but they're not eating everything out there.

DR. ARBOGAST: Okay. Great. And then the last question I had was you also argue -- and this -- we touched on this just now -- but you also argued that the ecological exchangeability criterion has not been adequately tested. How -- how do you think this could be tested in the case of Preble's?

DR. VIGNIERI: Well, I mean, there are certainly sort of classic ways of actually doing exchanges. I think that might be difficult in the species given that it is listed, but there are other

ways to estimate whether or not species are ecologically exchangeable just by studying the more basic ecology of each of these species. We really don't know that much about these subspecies in terms of even their specific diet or, you know, their detailed ecology.

And just some basic ecology studies, I think, on these -- the species in question would really help us to understand better whether or not they are exchangeable. I think a true test -- you know, you have to sort of really look at how these two subspecies might do in each other's habitats, but a proxy for that at least would be to understand the ecology.

And in Ramey, et al., they cited a few reviews as their evidence for these species not being ecologically exchangeable, but the triad of those citations were -- I mention this in the documents, so I won't go into it, but basically the studies just haven't been done, and the most -- the most thorough of the reviews does clearly say that there's a lack of ecological research in the subspecies. So if we can get some of that information, that would really go a long way for us understanding whether or not there is true ecological divergence.

DR. ARBOGAST: Okay. Thank you. Do you guys have follow-up questions?

DR. STEPPAN: Yeah, I had a question. This is Scott Steppan, can you hear me all right?

DR. VIGNIERI: Yes.

DR. STEPPAN: Okay. So have you done work on dispersal abilities or dispersal patterns in Zapus?

DR. VIGNIERI: I have, yes.

DR. STEPPAN: Do you have any insights that might be relevant regarding the possible dispersible acts over short time frames or long time frames?

DR. VIGNIERI: Yeah. So I worked in Zapus trinotatus, and I looked at -- specifically at dispersal and also at how the distribution of specific habitat, in this case, riparian habitat affects dispersal. And I found that dispersal is definitely restricted in the species by the location and distribution of riparian habitat and this did result in pretty strong spacial structure over short distances.

So basically I found significant spacial structure within, you know, 10 kilometers among populations and these dispersals were found to be following riparian pathways, so I think there is a real limitation placed on dispersers in this -- in Zapus trinotatus, and by association, I would expect somewhat

in Zapus hudsonius as well.

And also looking at sort of more standard marker capture data, I measured dispersal distances and they're very short in these species, you know, between, 60 and 150 meters generally. So they're not -- they're not moving very far, and when they are moving over time, they're restricted in their movement. And I do think that you would expect to see divergence in this rodent more so than you would in other rodents because of these limited dispersal capabilities and also this habitat affiliation.

DR. DUMBACHER: So this is Jack Dumbacher. So the dispersal that you measured is natal dispersal; is that correct?

DR. VIGNIERI: Right.

DR. DUMBACHER: And this is a demographic measure of dispersal?

DR. VIGNIERI: Yeah. So I measured natal dispersal, and then I've also measured sort of more long-term migration, as we would think of it, among populations. And the natal dispersal is what I can actually measure and quantify and say, you know, they're only moving 150 meters; but in terms of migration and long-term gene flow, that's where I also found that they appear to be limited in their movement by this habitat

distribution.

DR. STEPPAN: Have you -- this is Scott Steppan again. Have you looked at any aspects dealing with habitat change over the last, you know, hundreds or few hundreds of thousands of years in terms of how the patchy habitat itself may have shifted between some of these regions?

DR. VIGNIERI: You know, I can't say that I've looked at that specifically. Certainly -- yeah. No, I mean, the studies that I did weren't more of the sort of long-term phylogeographic studies, so I don't have the data to look at those kind of large habitat changes. I really did most of my work in a relatively small area, looking at fine scale spacial joint structure, so --

DR. STEPPAN: Okay.

DR. VIGNIERI: -- I guess say I can't. But I could make some guesses about that; but I mean, basically no. In terms of -- if I do address and sort of try to expand from that work that I did do, I did sort of look at how past migration patterns -- so if we look at the more standard ecological markers like Fst, we think of those as looking at historical patterns, and I'll also compare those with more recent migration rate estimators, so within the last two generations that

found consistency between those.

So I do believe that the patterns that I saw were not a result of some changes in the habitat and then that being carried over to what we see today. I do believe that half of the riparian habitat now is restricting these species as I believe it was in the past.

DR. STEPPAN: Okay.

DR. ARBOGAST: This is Brian again. What about in the sex-biased differences in dispersal?

DR. VIGNIERI: So what I found was that there is a -- there is a small sex -- there is sex bias in dispersal. Males are the dispersers, but they don't go very far, so really the difference in distances is minimal. Over time, you know, that does even out to some degree, but I didn't find huge differences, say, where, you know, males are going hundreds and hundreds of meters and females are not moving at all. So I believe that largely males are the main dispersers, but I think that females also move to some degree as well.

DR. ARBOGAST: And I have one more question. So given -- given your experience and the fact that if we do assume that the movements were also small, the dispersal movements in Zapus hudsonius, how is that relevant to or is it relevant to any of the

results that have been presented in any of the studies that we've reviewed?

DR. VIGNIERI: Well, I think it's related to the genetic structure that we've seen among these species. And also if you look at the King, et al., they also found genetic structure within subspecies. And I think that this -- this limited dispersal both, obviously, just by physical abilities and also by habitat limitations has -- has generated these patterns -- these stronger patterns of genetic structure that you see both within the subspecific level and also between subspecies.

As I said, I think you get stronger genetic structuring more rapidly, so greater divergence over a greater -- or over a shorter period of time because of these habitat limitations placed on dispersers than you would in rodents that are truly generalists.

DR. ARBOGAST: Okay. Thank. Do you guys have anything else? Okay. Well, thank you. And I'll just end by allowing you to add anything that you think would go beyond what you provided in the written form or just now during this meeting that would -- that you feel is especially substantive.

DR. VIGNIERI: Okay. The one thing I

wanted to just point out -- because I haven't been there, I'm not sure, you know, whether you guys have discussed this -- but I think -- I think this question of reciprocal monophyly is something that really should be dropped from the debate, because as we did point out, it's somewhat inappropriate at the level of subspecies. And if we look at the results of King, et al., and then also as we said in our documents that we believe the more preliminary results of Ramey, et al., you do see that there's strong evidence for genetic divergence.

And if we look at, like, Moritz, for example, which many people keep using -- citing him as being sort of the be-all, end-all for defining what an evolutionary or a significant unit is, he basically states that you might expect to have reciprocal monophyly at the level of an ESU, which he considers at the level of a species; and again, we're looking at subspecies level, which he states are more likely the level of management units.

And we -- we definitely, in both studies, meet the criteria for these subspecies level divergence that Moritz points out. They were very significant divergence at little frequencies. We have no showing of haplotypes; strong Fists, which do give an indication that some mutational changes have occurred, which is

even greater evidence that the divergence we're seeing is not just genetic drift.

So I just wanted to point out that I think this kind of focus on reciprocal monophyly is just completely inappropriate in the debate and that if we look at the data that we have in both studies, it's pretty clear that these subspecies are meeting the requirements for significant genetic divergence as pointed out by some of the authors that are actually cited as the -- sort of people we're trying to meet the requirements of, so . . .

DR. ARBOGAST: This is Brian again. So did Moritz specifically equate an ESU with the species or is that --

DR. VIGNIERI: He does state -- I was just actually reading this. He does state that we would see that an ESU level would be more -- more likely to be seen at species. I wish -- I could try to see if I have that still up here.

DR. ARBOGAST: I'm sure we can have access to that. I was just curious.

DR. VIGNIERI: Yeah. I just want to make sure that I gave you guys the right paper. I believe it's the Tree paper that he states that.

DR. ARBOGAST: Wonderful.

DR. COURTNEY: We actually have Moritz' paper here.

DR. VIGNIERI: Good.

DR. ARBOGAST: Okay. Thank you.

DR. VIGNIERI: So that's -- that's all -- I mean, I have a lot of other things I could say, but it sounds like you guys are progressing well and it's sort of difficult doing this over the phone, so . . .

DR. ARBOGAST: I do think we have a lot of it in written form, so that's very helpful. Okay. Well, thank you very much.

DR. COURTNEY: Before you go Sacha, I feel it's incumbent, since everybody else who has been part of this process, you know, we've had the opportunity for anybody to pass up questions to be addressed if there's any -- does anybody have things that they want us to be addressing with Dr. Vignieri? I'm seeing blank stares, so if that's cool and the panel have nothing more.

DR. ARBOGAST: That's all.

DR. DUMBACHER: That's all.

DR. COURTNEY: Actually hang on one second.

DR. RAMEY: I was going to ask -- Sacha, it's Rob Ramey over here. Hello.

DR. VIGNIERI: Hi.

DR. RAMEY: I was going to ask what would be your critical test of ecological exchangeability utilizing some ecological study that could be done beyond what has already been done over the last hundred years?

DR. VIGNIERI: Well, I think --

DR. RAMEY: And what was -- specifically, what will be the critical test?

DR. VIGNIERI: I think the question -- I want to point out that there really has not been ecological studies -- many ecological studies done on these species -- on this particular -- I mean, any. There has not been any studies done on this particular question. And there really has been very few studies done that look at, say, comparisons between the potential subspecies.

And I think at the very least, if you want to ask questions about ecological exchangeability, you have to be looking at similar things, similar components of the ecology in the two species you're proposing are ecologically exchangeable. So most of the studies done on this species have been more descriptive and those types of studies are likely to miss the kind of detailed sort of questions about ecological

exchangeability that would really be required to address that question. So even though you say in the last hundred years, there's really very few studies that have been done.

We say in our paper that there's, you know, only been six citations in the last 40 years. So we're not looking at species that have been, particularly at the subspecies level, well studied and whose ecology is well-known.

So at the very least, if you want to know more about ecological exchangeability, I'd say that in the three subspecies that are being proposed for synonymy, you basically look at some ecological questions such as, you know, diet and movement and habitat use. And you look at those in the same way in the three studies and you just -- in the three subspecies and just try to determine if there's really differences.

DR. RAMEY: Thank you, Sacha.

DR. DUMBACHER: Any other questions?

DR. ARBOGAST: Thank you very much for your time. We really appreciate it.

DR. VIGNIERI: Thank you.

DR. COURTNEY: And thank you, Sacha. This is Steven Courtney, thank you for making such an

effort. We really appreciate all the work you've done to try to make sure that your group was well represented, and I personally give you my thanks for all your effort.

DR. VIGNIERI: Well, thank you. It's been nice to be able to participate, and I wish you guys the best of luck for the rest of the meeting.

PANEL MEMBERS: Thank you.

DR. VIGNIERI: Thank you. Bye-bye.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. So the next thing we're going to do in terms of where we're headed is to talk a little bit about subspecies concepts, and I think the panel are going to lead that discussion; is that correct?

DR. DUMBACHER: Yes. Let me just call a couple things up here real quickly. So I guess I'll kick off the discussion here, and I think that this will be more of a discussion than some of the other things that we've been doing, but one of the cruxes here is what is a subspecies and so we've tried to get a couple of different definitions here that have been used in the literature.

So going back to the time and place when these original descriptions were first written and when Krutzch was examining them, the paradigm was that Ernst

Mayr had a new biological species concept; and if I remember it correctly, preblei was originally described as a species and then it was --

DR. STEPPAN: No, it was a subspecies.

DR. DUMBACHER: So in 1899 it was first described as a subspecies?

DR. STEPPAN: I take that back. I'll retract that comment.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay.

DR. STEPPAN: Preblei was first named in '53, correct, by --

DR. RAMEY: '54.

DR. STEPPAN: '54 by Krutzch as a subspecies.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. And at the time, subspecies were thought of -- and here's a definition from Rentzsch and then another one from Mayr that are similar. And in Rentzsch's work, "A subspecies is a complex of interbreeding in completely fertile individuals, which are morphologically identical or vary only within the limits of individual ecological and seasonal variability. The typical characters of this group of individuals are genetically fixed and no other geographical range as the same species occurs within the same range.

And here's another definition from Mayr's that's a little bit more easily digested. "Subspecies are a geographically localized subdivision of the species, which differs genetically and taxonomically from other subdivisions of the species."

And Mayr and Ashlock have another definition in '91, which is a little bit updated, but again it's the same authors and the same basic species definition that they're working with, which my understanding is the operational definition that's used in mammalian taxon is the biological species concept. And I know that there's some debate about that, but I don't know -- we'll talk about that. It looks like --

DR. STEPPAN: I would say -- do you want to restate that?

DR. DUMBACHER: No. Actually -- I mean -- I guess, actually, in the avian world, which is what I know best because we're talking about mammals here -- this will be a totally free-form discussion here because this is something that we haven't sat down and talked about. But in the avian world, we still do recognize -- I should say that the ALU, as far as I know, still -- well, I shouldn't even say that.

There's a lot of debate about what a species is and what a subspecies is, so let's just leave

it at that for now.

DR. STEPPAN: Just to follow on that thought, it does strike me that the bird/avian community still largely follows, although I don't know by edict if there is such a thing, a biological species concept. Because there have been, I guess, suggestions to apply a biogenetic species concept to birds, which would roughly double the number of birds' species. And those proposals have been made, but it doesn't seem like it's been followed through in a generalized way.

Within the mammal community, I'll just express a personal opinion because I think that's all I can do in this circumstance, which is that there is no governing body of how to define species within the avian community, and I would say the majority of workers largely have followed a biological species concept.

DR. ARBOGAST: I think that, in general, there's a nomenclature committee, right, I mean, like the Society of Mammalogy? And what they do is occasionally review the literature to see if any groups, you know, would deserve to be, you know, changed. But I think that's just like a panel expert opinion of whether they think it should be changed or not.

DR. STEPPAN: But that's using -- dealing with taxonomy as opposed to issues of species, applying

species concepts, correct?

DR. ARBOGAST: Right.

DR. DUMBACHER: But I think that a lot of us here on the panel would -- might agree, I don't know. We'll see if we do all agree.

Let me just speak for myself and say that within the current framework of taxonomy in the bird community, which follows the biological species concept, there are these recognizable entities below the species level and the -- we don't have any sort of agreement about what the definition for those things should be, which is part of the problem here; but if we would follow Mayr and -- Mayr's definition, the key components here -- and I've seen a couple of these things in various papers in print -- is that there are genetic differences among these subspecies. There are usually range or habitat differences, so they are usually geographically isolated and they're geographically centered; so there are geographical distances.

They must be diagnosable, so if we can't tell them apart somehow genetically, morphologically, or using some sort of characters, that makes it sort of hard to define a subspecies.

But what's key is that they're not reproductively isolated. If we all agree that they were

completely reproductively isolated and there's no gene flow, then we would call those different species. So what we're dealing with at the subspecies level is that there is some gene flow, and that's -- these are the definitions that I would say are mostly -- I should say were applied at the time when these species were first described and included in the literature, which maybe see what the panel members think of that statement, and correct me.

DR. STEPPAN: I mean, I would agree with that. I would actually add a few minor comments on how to interpret that. One of the points is that definition has -- the one I'm working from '91 -- a collection of populations that are diagnosably distinct, and so it's the populations which are diagnosable as opposed to individuals. And so that distinction may be relevant, for example, comparing this to a phylogenetic species concept as articulated by Cracraft, which is that species -- species are diagnosably distinct units which have a history of parental ancestry, parent/descendent relationships.

And so in many cases, what -- Mayr and Ashlock's subspecies would be considered to be species under a phylogenetic species concept with the possible distinction of whether Mayr and Ashlock are talking

about diagnosing populations, which is a less stringent requirement and diagnosability than diagnosing individuals explicitly.

And so that allowance is that, I think, collection of populations might be really critical in allowing certain amount of gene flow; that you have individuals that may -- in some cases, one population may resemble other individuals in another population or another subspecies more, but that if they're part of the local deme and that is a set of populations, they're nonetheless fairly distinguishable, that it would still satisfy their criteria.

DR. ARBOGAST: I think that's a good point. I haven't really made that distinction.

DR. STEPPAN: What makes a population diagnosably distinct is still a little unclear. Whether it is simply the ability to detect statistically significant differences and means for some particular trait, that can be done, but that doesn't make them easily diagnosable. That may be distinguishable, but not diagnosable.

DR. DUMBACHER: So if I might move to the next step. So one of the problems with these definitions is they're not necessarily easily applied or operational. And when I sat on the spotted owl panel,

we were stuck with this dilemma, and we scoured the literature to try to find some sort of an operational, easily applied definition and we found a couple. And I'm not necessarily saying that these are -- that these are good ideas, and I'm not saying that the biological community would all agree this is the way it should be done; in fact, I would say we probably wouldn't. But it was a definition that we were able to apply in that case, and I'm just going to read it to you.

And like I said, I'm not going to say that this is what we are going to do, and I'm not saying that this is what we should do, and I'm not saying the biological community would agree with us; but we were able to find a definition from Amidon in 1949. And because of this problem with being able to diagnose populations but not necessarily correctly assigning all individuals, they derived a 75 percent rule for delineation of subspecies in which 75 percent of a population must be distinct or diagnosably different from 75 percent of the individuals of the other population.

In another paper by Patton and Union in 2002, formalizes even further and provided a quantitative method for determining the validity of subspecies. And under their methods, to be a valid

subspecies, 75 percent of the population must lie outside 99 percent of the range of the other population for a given defining character or set of characters.

Okay. So this all seems fairly dogmatic, and I can say that I'm not completely comfortable with this, and I don't know whether my colleagues are completely comfortable with this; but what we are hoping to do -- well, okay.

Before I even say this, let me say that when we first got together and we were all in town here, this was one of the things that we began talking about was the validity of subspecies, what's a good subspecies definition. And one of the first things that Scott pointed out, which I think was a really good point, is that none of us in our work today spend any time naming new subspecies. It's not something that we do. It's not -- it's not that we don't think that these things are important, but we tend to focus on some newer definitions, things like evolutionary significant units, management units, a number of other things that have been defined in the literature and may be more operational or less operational.

And some of these -- some people will argue equate with subspecies, some of these things some people will argue they equate with species; and again,

we're left at a little bit of a dilemma because we don't know exactly what a subspecies is. But what most of us spend our time working on today is not naming new subspecies but trying to figure out where these other categories or distinct populations fall on this higher -- I shouldn't even say hierarchy, maybe a continuum that we find out there in nature.

And it's because most of us are evolutionary biologists and we're interested in the evolutionary history of these organisms and what that might mean rather than the names, per se. And the names are very, very important to the work that we do, and we all have to agree on names, and we have formal structures for applying names and rescinding names; but most of us are most interested in the evolution of these groups.

Before I go on, let me just see if my colleagues have anything to add or correct.

DR. STEPPAN: I had -- it occurred to me that as I was making my last comment, I saw a few scrunched up faces like that was a rather distasteful thing to deal with in terms of the squishiness of it, but realize that even within evolutionary biology, there are a lot of evolutionary biologists who really hate dealing with the issue of species concepts and let alone

subspecies concepts and why is it such a problem.

Many people who are on either side of the debates have said this issue was solved a long time ago, why are we still struggling with some of these issues. And for anyone who's outside of that actual battle, it must look absolutely bewildering about what's going on and why can't we get something that's a little bit more usable, and so I thought I'd just add a little bit of perspective.

And at the first -- the species level, which is more -- where most of the debate has been and where I think it happens to be more clear is that species have a duality in biology, which is that they're both the product of evolutionary process. And from a microevolutionary level, we usually think of species as the most inclusive group which is capable of evolving as a unit, and so they represent these entities or individuals that have some history and that within which you have selection, adaptation, genetic drift, all these population-level phenomena which eventually -- like, you know, it's a vessel within which all these things work and they limit one species distinct from another and most of the people working at one level see that as a species, the largest evolutionary unit.

At the other end of the species argument

is taxonomy, and that is how do we classify diversity and provide names and in some way describe that diversity. Historically it was just classification. More recently, it's actually phylogenetic history and looking at, from a cladistic standpoint, clades and lineages.

Well, these two or even three sets of perspectives meet at the level of species, and species are the fundamental unit of taxonomy, but the definitions of the utility of species to taxonomists and to phylogenetisists are not necessarily the same characteristics that make them meaningful to microevolution population geneticists.

And so there is this, I think, fundamental dichotomy in the duality at least of species as a concept. They have two to three very distinct roles in how they -- what they play in evolution of biology, and that doesn't even deal with when you get into management issues. And so that's why the community itself has actually had an expansion of species concepts over the last 20 years as new data sets have been developed. All the molecular data now allows us to explore species as units in much more detail and a very different approach, and it's called -- you know, raised -- identified physical difficulties in the old

concepts. And so the result has been, in some ways, even more confusion because we're now recognizing many aspects of species.

So I think one reason why we're not going to give a definitive answer here -- because we're not all just nuts and we're not all just crazy -- is that there's this duality of species; and in some ways, people will never resolve this duality and bring it to a single unit. Some people have favored a single philosophical framework for all evolutionary biology, but the cladistic framework within which you can unify it all into one concept or one utilitarian purpose, but not everyone agrees that that is the only way in which we can view all of life from population to life as a whole.

So that also leads to the difficulties with subspecies, and this is why -- I just want to sort of do that as a background. You know, again we're not just nuts. There's this fundamental problem that we probably will never be able to solve and people will usually sort of find those definitions that are most useful to the questions at hand or to which they have a particular philosophical belief as being the most important and then build their research program around that.

DR. COURTNEY: I would add that, you know, the law sold all this for us and defined species for us in 1973 and then, you know, it looks very different from either of the concepts. So I'm being facetious, but essentially we've got that added layer of three different languages, you know, being used to -- using the same term for they're actually mutually not translatable.

DR. DUMBACHER: Just speaking for myself right now, I think that with the current usage of taxonomy in birds, and from what I understand in mammals too, many biologists would agree that there are significant units below the level of species that probably, you know, are very important evolutionarily and should be recognized. But I think that, you know, the difficulty here -- and I think that a large part of the disagreement in these different studies was that exactly, you know, what we consider significant. That's a matter of opinion; and you know, we have to figure out, you know, how -- how to draw that line.

And I think what -- what the panel is beginning to think we're going to do is rather than actually tell you where we think you should draw the line, I think we're going to try to pull as many of these definitions from the literature of subspecies, of

species, of ESUs, management units, you know, as many of these things as we can find. And then ask, well, do the data meet the criteria for this particular definition and do the data meet the criteria for this particular definition.

And I'm not sure -- and I'm pretty doubtful, at this point, that we will weigh in and tell the larger community where we think the line should be drawn, but I think that we will do our very best to arm the Fish and Wildlife Service with our interpretation of how it meets these various definitions. So that's what we're thinking at this point of doing. And I'll ask my colleagues here to see if there's any --

DR. COURTNEY: There was -- well, a raised comment.

DR. RAMEY: That's fine.

DR. STEPPAN: One of the other things, by the way, that occurs to me in my little background material there is that one of the things that there's -- there are formal -- there are formal -- there's a formal role for species in taxonomy and that is actually governed by the name and how we deal with names and types and all that. The validity within the nomenclature usage, however, is very well spelled out by international conventions. So at the level of the

biological meaning of things, we argue quite a bit at the level of how to deal with nomenclature that's less -- that's not nearly as debated.

DR. DUMBACHER: And so one of the things that might be important for us to gather from folks here in the audience is if you know of particular definitions out there that you'd like to make sure that we consider -- you know, I mentioned a few of these already, and we will be looking at Moritz' definition of evolutionary significant unit, which has been brought up already. Many people think there's already the level of species; but because it's one of the levels that we can address, I think that we will be addressing it.

But if there are any other comments or thoughts out there, we would be more than happy to take these, and we'll do our best to consider them as we write up our final report.

DR. STEPPAN: I have a few more things. Yes?

DR. CRANDALL: Do you have Moritz 2002 from Systematic Biology?

DR. STEPPAN: I do not have 2002.

DR. CRANDALL: Because it's a more updated and synthetic ESU discussion.

DR. DUMBACHER: I think I have that one,

and we have your work as well.

DR. STEPPAN: Does that -- does he actually there discuss ESU related to subspecies?

DR. CRANDALL: Yes.

DR. STEPPAN: Because I was looking at '94 here and --

DR. CRANDALL: Do you want me to make --

DR. STEPPAN: -- he does not make any equivalents between the two.

DR. CRANDALL: No. He explicitly does not equate them, and he basically says identification.

DR. COURTNEY: Before you go too far, the folks in the back are not going to be able to hear you, and I wonder if you could maybe just come up and speak into the microphone.

DR. CRANDALL: So this is from Moritz Systematic Biology, volume 51, page 240. He says, "Identification of intraspecific units for conservation and management was originally based on taxonomically recognized subspecies, a practice that continues to the present. However, over the past two decades, several deficiencies of this approach have been noted, including uneven application of a subspecies category across taxa, inadequate and confused criteria, and frequent misalignment between historical subdivisions as revealed

by molecular assays in current boundaries of subspecies," with the reference to Avise and Ball there.

And O'Brien and Mayr, "The concept of the evolutionarily significant unit, ESU, was introduced to guide prioritization of intraspecific units for captive management, Ryder, 1986." And then adopted as a more general term for distinct -- quote, distinct population segments, and in parenthesis, of subspecies, which qualify for protection under the U.S. Endangered Species Act, Waples '91 and '95. For the latter purpose, an ESU was proposed to have, as basic properties, some level of reproductive isolation and adaptive disease."

So then he goes on and talks about how the debate continues with ESU, and then he summarizes a variety of ESU concepts; but it's clear that he considers ESU an intraspecific designation, not equivalent to species level.

And I would be the first -- and, in fact, you know, our paper in 2000 was critical of this concept because it's a hugely stringent concept to require reciprocal monophyly.

DR. DUMBACHER: I know a number of authors that have done that as well.

DR. STEPPAN: But categorized it as -- Moritz' thinking that that's the same as a species

concept is a complete mischaracterization of his work.

DR. DUMBACHER: Or as a subspecies, did you mean?

DR. STEPPAN: He's clearly -- monophyly of species, he's clearly thrown out subspecies altogether and said we want -- you know, we should be looking at ESUs, and then he does list his criteria. He says: "In the following, I discuss these in turn using reference points in the criteria I put forth earlier, Moritz 1994a and Moritz, et al., 1995 and 1999, recognizing that these -- recognizing that these have been widely" -- and then in quotes -- in parentheses, "(often with considerable latitude, with the reference to our paper, and have proved to be something of a lightning rod for debate.

"In brief, the Moritz 1994a, I propose the following, and the first one is: The goal is to assure the major historical lineages with recognized species are protected and that the evolutionary potential inherent across set of these ESUs is maintained. Emphasis was placed on delineating sets of populations that are historically isolated from others rather than on current adaptive diversity. A second category, management units, was suggested to recognize demographically distinct populations that should be

managed to ensure the viability of the larger ESU.

The criteria for recognition of these conservation units were that: One, ESU should be reciprocally monophyletic for mitochondrial DNA alleles and show significant divergence of allele frequency at nuclear loci. And two, management units, MUs, should have a significant divergence of allele frequencies at nuclear or mitochondrial loci regardless of the final genetic distinctiveness of the alleles." Thanks.

So you have that paper?

DR. DUMBACHER: Yes, I do.

DR. ARBOGAST: So just again to reiterate, our goal is to have a broad survey of these different definitions and maybe the same author and different papers having slightly different definitions of these, and we'll have them dated chronologically and we'll just see if they meet them or not.

DR. STEPPAN: I think it's interesting that he characterized his '94 paper as requiring reciprocal monophyly because he also says in the 2004 paper -- and maybe he makes that final distinction elsewhere -- "However, this criterion of reciprocal monophyly may be too stringent given the well-characterized species of its paraphyletic. Mitochondrial DNAs have been well documented by Cronin

'93. A less stringent criterion would be significant, but not necessarily absolute biogenetic separation of alleles between populations. This could be assessed by comparing the distribution of alleles among population units compared to geographically randomized trees.

DR. KING: If you refer in that same column --

DR. ARBOGAST: I think maybe it would be best if you would come up and speak into the mic, if we can do that.

DR. KING: All I want to do is just read further from where Scott left off. This is -- this is Craig Moritz' other paper in 1994 where he seems to be backing away from the reciprocal monophyly for ESUs, and he states -- I'll just read the whole paragraph -- "As stressed above, it is important to seek corroborating evidence from nuclear loci. Avise and Ball suggests that there should be congruent phylogenetic structure for other genes. However, alleles of nuclear genes are expected to take substantially longer to show phylogenetic sorting between populations or species because of their typically larger affected population, size, and slower neutral mutation rate. Nonetheless, it is reasonable to require that ESUs defined by significant phylogenetic structuring of mtDNA, also

shows significant differences in allele frequencies at nuclear loci.

DR. DUMBACHER: So I hope that everyone is aware of how difficult our job is going to be on this because not only are there multiple definitions, but the definitions change and even the authors of the definitions disagree over the period of a few different papers. Now, some of these can be fairly subtle, and we're going to do our very best to include as many of these different definitions and as many of the key points. Because maybe what may be more important than the definition, per se, is that there's several criteria laid out in these various definitions, and we'll see how each one of the data set fits each of the criteria, and then maybe we'll then visit all the definitions and see how the criteria fit the definitions and try to come up with something.

DR. STEPPAN: It was pointed out that Moritz had more than one '94 publication. The one to which he may have been referring in 2002 may have been the other one.

DR. CRANDALL: He refers to both of them, so -- and he explicitly addresses the idea that the reciprocal monophyly is too stringent of criterion; so he says, "The reciprocal monophyly criterion has also

been deemed too stringent because distinct species that have arisen from recent and rapid adaptive divergence do not qualify as ESUs," and cites a variety of papers. "However, these criticisms overlook the fact that ESUs are intended to compliment recognized species, not replace them."

So he's saying if you have a recognized species that happens to not be monophyletic, reciprocally monophyletic with its sister species, that's fine, they're still good species. But you know, we're not talking about species here. We're talking about subspecies.

"Thus, recognized but recently divert species of cave spider" -- and cites our paper because that's the example we used -- and Behrs and another paper -- "should be protected even though they appear as monophyletic lineages within a larger paraphyletic sister taxa." Now, that's all relative to well-defined species.

DR. STEPPAN: So I think, Roy, you had a comment. And I just have one final clarification I was going to add to that, which is that again Moritz -- if we're using Moritz as a source -- is talking about ESUs, and ESUs are within species but not necessarily equivalent to subspecies. It's an alternative way of

looking at -- within species diversity.

DR. RAMEY: I wanted to bring to the attention a recent published paper by Matt Cronin to -- his intention was to eliminate redundant terminology in intraspecific groups. I haven't had a chance to thoroughly go through that, there's a hardcopy. You can download it though.

I've been grappling with these issues for a while as well, and one thing that I've realized is that some of the subspecies concepts that were around in the '40s, for example, the 75 percent rule and others came along before the invention of high-resolution molecular markers. And so, you know, a question for you is that how do we incorporate sort of this basic subspecies concept that was laid out for the technology in computing power that evolved to this particular point.

So it's that question of, what is statistically significant versus what is biologically significant. And they didn't have the tools at the time in 1949, for example, to obtain that kind of resolution that we can today at very low levels.

DR. DUMBACHER: So if I can address that a little bit. The Patton and Union paper that was published in 2002, and it was precisely to -- in lieu of

new molecular data, how could the 75 percent rule be applied more carefully or uniformly; so it is something that's more recent.

And there's a new paper by Waples, I think you're aware of, from Molecular Ecology; and he talks precisely about this issue that we currently have so much power to distinguish between different -- different units in nature. The real question is, is our power -- is our -- are our statistics more powerful -- or I should say, are there things out there that are statistically significant that aren't biologically significant; or is it vice vera, are there things out there that are biologically significant that we're not able to detect statistically.

And he talks quite a bit about that in that paper, and this is something that we will be looking at and trying our best to consider.

DR. RAMEY: And one thing, I've read that literature too, particularly the applications on the tests for use of structure is that the general consensus is that using ten microsatellite markers, one can generally get a high level of assignment probability to populations; but in looking at that literature, including the Waples paper, I haven't seen any reference of utilizing those methodologies beyond the level of

populations to subspecies. It doesn't appear in there in any of the papers I have on that. Thank you.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yes, thank you very much.

DR. KING: I think that we should state, for the record, that I think Craig Moritz would be the first one to tell you that he's not a molecular systematist or a taxonomist, so I just wanted to state that for the record. That's part of the reason why we have -- have this dichotomy is that there are two groups -- two groups of geneticists out there with totally different philosophies. And folks like Craig and Dr. Crandall and others have tried to bridge that riff between the geneticists. It's a very difficult issue.

DR. ARBOGAST: So I think one of the things that is going to be addressed, hopefully in the phone call with Jim Patton, will be some of the actual nomenclature procedures that are involved. And it sort of emphasizes the fact that there is one sort of world in where taxa are named officially and legally, and there are rules governing how they are treated and named and renamed and so on, and that that can often be fairly separate from these units that we would construct based on molecular genetic data. And so we hope that he'll be able to give us at least his perspective on that and

maybe help inform this debate.

DR. COURTNEY: Do you have any questions of anybody in the audience? I'm thinking since we've got Dr. Crandall here, he's been a party to a lot of this debate, published a number of things. We have 20 minutes before we bring Jim Patton on unless we ask him to come on earlier. Are we at a point where we should do that or are you -- do we want to bring Dr. Crandall up or are there things -- what does the panel want to do?

DR. ARBOGAST: It would seem to me it might be the best to talk to Jim Patton and let people have responses to that if they -- unless they have something they'd like to bring up before then.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. So let me see if I can get Dr. Patton on the phone a little bit earlier. So why don't you take a five-minute break and stretch, and I'll get him on the phone.

(Recess taken from 11:11 a.m. to 11:24 a.m.)

(Dr. Patton appeared telephonically.)

DR. STEPPAN: Hello. Hi, Jim, welcome. Thanks for calling. Thanks for getting through. This is Scott Steppan.

DR. PATTON: Hi, Scott, how are you?

DR. STEPPAN: Okay.

DR. DUMBACHER: Hi, Jim, this is Jack Dumbacher. How are you doing?

DR. PATTON: Good.

DR. ARBOGAST: And, Jim, this is --

DR. PATTON: Doing all right.

DR. ARBOGAST: -- this is Brian Arbogast. Thank you for calling in today.

DR. PATTON: Sure, Brian.

DR. STEPPAN: So, Jim, we've got you on speakerphone. We've got Mike hovering over the phone, and we're having a conversation here.

DR. PATTON: Okay.

DR. STEPPAN: So I know you raised -- had a couple of issues you wanted to present that are different perspectives on a lot of what we've been talking about, so I wonder if you can just summarize your main argument.

DR. PATTON: Well, so I don't have an advocacy position one way or another as to this particular case. The issues that I raise have more to do with -- well, how I personally would have gone about trying to evaluate the status of this taxon or any other taxon, but also to kind of the legalistic aspects of how to evaluate a -- what is a formal name in zoological

nomenclature that's already on the books, not trying to ascertain whether or not there are subspecies out there in the first place.

And so the issues that I raised in the little note that I sent to you guys yesterday had to do with that aspect. If a taxon is already on the books, it's a formally recognized name. If it was defined, described some time in the past, then minimally the characters that were used to diagnose that taxon and hopefully the set of specimens that, in fact, were at hand by the describer, need to be evaluated. And if that's not done and yet, you know, some other definition or some other set of characters is applied, it's kind of like, you know, comparing apples and oranges.

And so the question I asked myself when I reviewed the various treatises that have been done on this taxon is whether or not the original definition and diagnosis of preblei has been adequately tested, and I don't think that it was and I think that it should be done. That would be the first step that I, as a systematist, would have done. And then, depending upon the outcome of that analysis, one could broaden both the methods of analysis as well as the kinds of data that might be applied to either further -- to try and interpret the distinctiveness of this entity or the lack

of distinctiveness of that entity.

And so that's the kind of methological procedure that I would have gone through, and that's the point that I wanted to convey; that there's a systematic procedure that would have been, I think, followed by most systematists who work at the infraspecific level with regard to asking this question in the first place. Is that what you wanted?

DR. STEPPAN: Yeah. And so to what extent is that sort of -- if you just sort of clarify the way you would go about doing things as a preference and to what extent is that sort of required by code of nomenclature.

DR. PATTON: It's not required by the code of nomenclature at all. There is nothing in the code that specifies how one goes about to evaluate a specific taxon. But my point is is that if we're starting with a clean slate, okay, and we wanted to define, you know, variation in nature, then it's possible to, you know, come up with enough priority set of rules by which we might be able to limit geographic units.

Now, everybody's going to differ as to what -- they'll disagree as to what those rules might be or where to draw boundaries; but if you're starting with

a clean slate, then you can, you know, come up with a scheme. But we're not starting with a clean slate for a previously described taxon that is formally recognized in the literature, all right. So that taxon is already there, and it has to be evaluated on its own basis.

It would be kind of like saying that, you know, I've got a car and it's manufactured by Ford, but I've got another car over here that's a sedan. Because it's a sedan, it's not a Ford. And that's -- you can't make that comparison because the original definition of the car that you had in the first place was its manufacturer, not its style. Do you understand what I'm saying?

And so that's why one would have to go back with an existing taxon, one would have to go back and at least minimally start by evaluating the criteria upon which that taxon was based in the first place. That's just the kind of standard systematic procedure, has nothing whatsoever to do with the code of nomenclature.

DR. STEPPAN: So how would you go about testing the validity? And so this is --

DR. PATTON: Well, I wouldn't -- it's not a matter -- so much a matter of testing validity. It's a matter of evaluating the statements, the truth in

the statements of the diagnosable characters that Phil Krutzch used in his original description.

So I looked at his monograph yesterday, and I may be off one or two, but there's something, like, you know, 8 or 9 -- I mean, 9 or 10 or 11 characters, depending upon how one reads his monograph, that he used to diagnose preblei relative to campestris. And in his diagnosis, he explicitly states that he is comparing his haplotype, his type series, the 11 or so specimens that he had, to topo types of campestris, and he lists those characters. And four or five of them are caudal color characters; and four or five of them are cranial characters, only a couple of which are mensural, the rest of them are qualitative, you know, fully large or less inflated frontal -- frontal region, less inflated or more inflated. I forgot which, okay.

And so that set of characters, therefore, defines that taxon in relation to campestris; and that set of characters, therefore, must be evaluated at face value with additional samples.

And so the issue to me, if I was sitting in your shoes, the issue to me would be has that evaluation been done, yes or no. And if it has been done, what are, you know, the conclusions of that evaluation. Does additional samples refute or falsify

the original differences that Krutzch saw between those two taxa or does -- does that evaluation or reanalysis, you know, support that.

And I suspect that if one were to do that analysis, you know, you'd find that some characters probably continue to diagnose preblei really and campestris and some may not. And then you have to come to some conclusion about, well, how many do you need and how would you expand an analysis to include different character sets and so forth to further address the distinctiveness of preblei.

DR. STEPPAN: On a related aspect, how many of the characters need to be thoroughly evaluated? So -- so, for example --

DR. PATTON: It's in the eyes of the beholder, my friend, as you well know as the rule.

DR. STEPPAN: Right.

DR. PATTON: And there can never be in any kind of rule, and I mean, it's ridiculous to -- for people to think that there should be some kind of rule. You know, I mean, a case at point that I also raised yesterday in that little memo are these melanistic subspecies of the rock pocket mouse. That's basically a single character. Is that adequate to diagnose, you know, a distinct taxon. One could argue one way or the

other, and without coming to my own -- giving my own personal opinion, it has been argued one way, you know, in both directions and the current taxonomy lists those subspecies as well. Well, somebody out there thinks that the -- you know, basically a single character's adequate.

DR. STEPPAN: So following up on that, how -- in this case I'll sort of ask your opinion, so I'll throw out a few hypotheticals here to sort of explore the range of possibilities. So if you have an original description, for example, that's rather ambiguous in its definition. You know, how thoroughly should an ambiguous character be evaluated?

So I'll just throw out a totally extreme case where the only defining character is the coloration pattern, and if the coloration pattern is actually -- and this is to the extreme -- that preblei has the color of an evening sunset whereas campestris is more like a sunrise orange on the sides. Now, that may have meant something to Krutzch at the time, but you know, people coming along later may look at that and have no idea then how to evaluate that.

DR. PATTON: That's true.

DR. STEPPAN: To what extent does that have?

DR. PATTON: And I don't have any idea of what Krutzch meant by evening sunset or whatever the other, you know, term you've used; but it is possible to go to the specimen that Krutzch looked at and use a colorimeter and actually measure, you know, the color variables from those same specimens so that you can get a quantitative measure of color that Krutzch was trying to -- that Krutzch visualized and was trying to articulate verbally. Hello?

DR. STEPPAN: Yes. I was thinking of the next question. So would you say it's true that in many cases, historical revisions have done -- people who have done revisions have oftentimes synonymized subspecies after a relatively cursory evaluation of the prior taxonomy?

DR. PATTON: Yeah, absolutely. But I would also say this, that, you know, if you just kind of look at the history of taxonomy in revisionary studies in small mammals, you know, many of these taxy were initially described as full species, then they were synonymized and recognized as a subspecific basis or level, if at all, and most of that work was done in the '30s, '40s, and '50s, maybe early '60s. And there's been very little in the way of revisionary work, you know, applying kind of modern -- a modern methodology

and a modern paradigm or a new paradigm to most of these kind of intraspecific revision -- I mean, at the intraspecific level to most taxa of small mammals even here in North America.

So that most of the taxonomy that we have, if you look at, you know, the most recent mammal species in the world, most of that stems from revisionary work that was done in the '40s and '50s, maybe '60s under a specific paradigm that is largely, you know, no longer the paradigm that we would use today if we were to start from scratch.

DR. STEPPAN: So for -- essentially how does the community look upon sort of revisionary studies that maybe have not done what some people might consider a thorough evaluation. Oftentimes those -- would you characterize some of them are -- become evaluated as sort of the authoritative reference being the more recent revisions despite what may be sort of a lumping approach?

DR. PATTON: I think that you've got -- there's several things that are involved here. I mean, there's a section of the community that, you know, basically ignores kind of revisionary studies except at the species level, either because they're uninterested -- I mean, their own, you know, research

directions are not focused on geographic variation and they're uninterested in that; or they just don't believe that, you know, basically a continuum can be divided up in some fashion.

So I can think of, you know, Jim Findley when he did mammals of New Mexico 20 years ago or 30 years ago -- and Findley, of course, was one of Hall's students. And, you know, his own thesis work was on, you know, shrews of the Sorex vagrans complex where he dealt with species and subspecies and so forth. In his mammals of New Mexico, he refused to, you know, to document the subspecific units because he just didn't think that it was possible to do that. So you've got that side of the spectrum.

Then you've got, you know, folks like me who have said -- you know, who follow more of a Granellian kind of approach who said there are lots of variation out there in nature and is there a way to compartmentalize it. I mean, are there truly, you know, geographic units that can be recognized even if the boundaries are fuzzy and is there value in recognizing those units; and my personal opinion is yes, there is. So you do the best you can with the data that you have available to you to define what those units are.

But I would say that most of the

systematic community now is so focused on simply using molecular tools, that they have lost -- you know, that they've lost interest in the formal description of subspecies, and in many cases even of species because they're working on the higher levels. And so there's a real mixture in the community at large.

DR. STEPPAN: So a different vein, so as someone who's worked fairly extensively both in molecular and morphological approaches, to what extent do you see congruence at the intraspecific level? So do you have species -- subspecies that you consider to be valid descriptions of geographic variation based on, let's say, morphological data, to what extent is it congruent with molecular data, and vice versa?

DR. PATTON: Well, again, I mean, to a large extent, there's reasonably -- I mean, if I go back to -- over revisionary studies that we've done, you know, we ended up defining, to a large extent, the subspecies that we recognized because of the congruence between morphology and molecules. And of course in that day, you know, the molecules are allozymes rather than DNA sequences. If we applied DNA sequences to those same units, we'd -- particularly mitochondrial DNA -- we'd get much more local diversification; but the boundaries that we recognized at the subspecific level

would still be, you know, units that would be recognized at the sequence level.

But I can think of many cases in which, because divergence is relatively recent, that the typical markers that we are using now, like mitochondrial sequences or even microsatellites, they haven't sorted, you know, reciprocally monophyletic units; whereas the morphology, clearly documents, you know, regional uniformity and sharp discordances over narrow geographic areas that one could use, you know, to mark subspecies boundaries.

So you've got a jump rope continuum and you've got a geographic continuum and sometimes the data sets all line up and sometimes they don't. And the decisions of the taxonomists or the systematists is -- in fact, the dilemma to this system, is, in fact, you know, adjudicating where those differences lie and at what level one wants to recognize the boundaries.

I can give you lots of specifics of cases where at the mitochondrial or even microsat level there's little differentiation but at the morphological level substantial differentiation. I can also give you cases at which you get the wrong signal of history from the mitochondria simply because of introgression events or selective sweeps where you've got extreme, strong

morphological discordance and introgression of mitochondrial, genome that wouldn't belie that morphological discordance.

DR. STEPPAN: So I have one very general question I was going to still ask on my list. Does anyone else on the panel right now have any specific questions?

So one of the questions we had wanted to get your perspective on, because we just had a little discussion here before you called, on subspecies concepts; and we were curious what your perspective was or how you would characterize probably the common or most widely applied approach to subspecies in the mammalian community today.

DR. PATTON: Well, I mean, that's a difficult question to address because it depends on, again, if we were to use a clean slate today and start over again. I think that most of the systematists would analyze or, you know, employ as wide a diversity of characters, both morphological and molecular as possible. And define boundaries, recognizing that those boundaries are going to be fuzzy, but define boundaries where there are sharp discordances over short geographic areas. So steps in morphological climbs or even steps in molecular climbs relative to, you know, networks and so forth.

I don't think that, you know, most systematists would expect any kind of reciprocal monophyly for mitochondrial genes, for example. I mean, that's something that folks would look for at the species level maybe, but not at the subspecies level. They might look for, you know, uniqueness of haplotypes in one particular taxon or one particular geographic unit, but not reciprocal monophyly, per se.

But if we go back in time and recognize that the specific nomenclature that's facing us right today was built on a different paradigm, we can't ignore that paradigm. We can't ignore that history, and that's, I guess, the major point of what I was trying to write yesterday. And so you have to kind of do a dual level of evaluation. You have to evaluate the original definition before you can apply a new definition rather than just simply apply a new definition to -- to an old one.

DR. STEPPAN: So another thought too. In your perspective, to what extent does the length of time that a set of populations have had an independent evolutionary history or had some sort of separation play into your view of subspecies?

DR. PATTON: It could be almost instantaneous. There doesn't have to be any substantial

length of time because it depends on the evolution of the characters that you're using to define these things in the first place, okay. It's conceivable that you can have a character that is under extreme, strong directional selection that can generate uniformity over a geographic area in that character because of that selection in a very short period of time. We all know that.

And, you know, whether or not we want to recommend -- again, getting back to the question as to whether or not we want single characters or few characters to define intraspecific taxa, that's a personal argument. But it is conceivable to do that, and it's conceivable for such to occur over such short periods of time.

DR. STEPPAN: Okay. Does the panel have any other questions?

DR. DUMBACHER: Hi, Jim, this is Jack.

DR. PATTON: Hi, Jack.

DR. DUMBACHER: I have a quick question for you. Just in talking about testing the original hypothesis that was laid out in the original description, I've seen this happen on a number of occasions and -- where the original description, now that we have many more specimens than were used in the

original description, we find out that some of those characters, or maybe even all those characters, may not hold but there may still be a genetic description there.

DR. PATTON: Absolutely.

DR. DUMBACHER: And just in how taxonomists do their work will often put, you know, hundreds or, you know, earlier it may only have been dozens or even less specimens on the table. And we might use a lot of other information about what -- why these are different, and then writing up the description, we'll try and find as many characters as we can from the specimens in front of us that might be useful to somebody reading our papers.

DR. PATTON: Absolutely.

DR. DUMBACHER: So when you were talking about testing that original description and the accuracy of the original description, if you find that the original description doesn't hold but there's other data suggesting that the author was correct for other reasons, what do you think should be done in that case?

DR. PATTON: Well, I mean -- so I mean, in the original -- every one of us, you know, has a limited set of information in front of us, but that doesn't mean that if new information comes along, we can't use it and redefine, or as I would say, we would

have an amended diagnosis for the taxon. So the original characters that were used to diagnose the taxon may all be invalid, but there may be other attributes that we're able to distinguish now that weren't available to distinguish before, but we can use the amended diagnosis. There's no conflict there.

What I was arguing is that you can't, to me, at least -- you have to evaluate your original definition of diagnosis. You can't ignore it and apply a new definition of diagnosis in lieu of that. Is that understandable?

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, absolutely. Thanks a lot.

DR. PATTON: Yeah. The other thing that I would say is that it's critical -- I mean, any -- any systematists worth their salt, I think, would have demanded that they look at the whole type and the type series that was used in an original description if they were going to make this kind of an evaluation. And so a question to all of us, the various authors of various papers in this particular dialogue, a question to them is whether or not that was done. If that wasn't done, then there is even more difficulty in understanding, you know, the evaluations of Krutzch's original hypothesis because there are lots of well-known cases where there's

been morphological differentiation in short periods of time, including decadal periods for small mammals. There was one that was just recently published, you know, for Alaskan Sorex cinereus, for example, over the last 30 years where there's been substantial size change and coordinate size change of the skull.

So it is important at the systematic level to evaluate variations from the specimens that were used in the original descriptions.

DR. DUMBACHER: Great, thanks.

DR. PATTON: Sure.

DR. STEPPAN: We normally -- if you had been able to arrive, and certain of those that have spoken here, there's been the opportunity for people attending to ask any questions. So I'm going to briefly ask, is there anyone who would have a question or raise an issue for Jim Patton?

DR. DUMBACHER: Keith Crandall's going to come up and ask a question.

DR. PATTON: Sure.

DR. CRANDALL: Hey, Jim, this is Keith Crandall, how are you?

DR. PATTON: Hey, Keith.

DR. CRANDALL: In your proposal to evaluate the original description and the original

taxon, you said you would add more samples to that, right?

DR. PATTON: Oh, I'd use every -- I mean today I would use every available specimen, sure.

DR. CRANDALL: So the question is: When you have one subspecies that's in the mix of 12 subspecies within a species that's geographically widespread, right --

DR. PATTON: Yeah.

DR. CRANDALL: -- across North America.

DR. PATTON: Yeah.

DR. CRANDALL: How do you design a sampling strategy to evaluate that one subspecies, or should you be evaluating that one subspecies?

DR. PATTON: Well, so I've never -- I mean, that's a very good question; and it's not an issue that I've ever dealt with myself because my work has always been at the revisionary level, so I've looked at the entire taxon. So in this case, you know, if I was to have redone Krutzch's work, I would have looked at all specimens, at least as many as I could find, of hudsonius throughout its range and reevaluated all of the existing taxonomy as he lays out, preblei just being one part of that. And so it's hard for me to, you know, to specifically answer your question because I've never

done that. I understand what you're saying.

One of the great difficulties, of course, is that, you know, we can't priori provide a sampling strategy because the samples are those that are already available to us based on museum collections. Now, we can plot those localities and see where the gaps are in the range and go out and try and/or see what the sample sizes are for the existing localities and go out and try and augment those sample sizes or find specimens from interbreeding areas.

But I guess minimally if one were to go back and think about the way Granell -- kind of my hero -- went about trying to describe geographic variation, you know, he looked at it as though it was -- as though they were kind of plateaus or basis of commonality separated by, you know, relatively sharp steps in climbs over short geographic areas. And when he saw that, you know, he would recognize those plateaus, those different subspecies. Even though the sharpness and the steepness of the climb or the sharpness of the geography might vary, you know, from one geographic area to the next.

So minimally, one would have to have the samples that would be able to, you know, kind of address that, how sharp the distinction is and over what, you

know, life of geography. But you're not always going to be able to do that because you've got real gaps in the geographic ranges. And I gather that's one of the problems with preblei is that there's 100-some-odd kilometer gap between it and campestris and even greater gaps between it and the subspecies further to the east.

I'm not sure that that answers your question, but I'm not sure that your question is really addressable.

DR. CRANDALL: Yeah, that's great, Jim.

DR. STEPPAN: Are there any other questions?

DR. RAMEY: Hi, Jim, it's Rob Ramey here. How are you doing?

DR. PATTON: Hi, Rob.

DR. RAMEY: Thank you so much. Wish you could be here with us.

DR. PATTON: Well, I'm not sure that I want to be there.

DR. RAMEY: Join the fun. Here's my question, if the original description was based on a qualitative assessment without measurements, then wouldn't a qualitative assessment of those characters be adequate to question the basis of that original assessment? And the point here is that many of these

taxa subspecies have been arbitrarily defined on traits that were poorly defined on the -- in the first place and that are not quantifiable.

DR. PATTON: Well, I'm not sure that I would agree that, you know, that you should use the word "arbitrary." And I certainly would not agree that qualitative traits of priority are somehow less useful; valuable; or even, you know, identifiable than a quantitative trait.

There are several things. It is possible to take traits that are qualitatively defined originally and quantify them, okay. You can take shape parameters such as, you know, bullae inflation, which is the curvature of the bullae. It's, I think, one of the characters -- or frontal inflation is one of the characters that Krutzch used. I mean, you could use statistical analysis, 4A analyses, and so forth and trace that inflation, that arc, okay. And so you can apply modern techniques to actually get at, in a quantitative way, that qualitative statement.

The same thing, as I said, is true for the color differences that, you know, are standardly noted. I mean, people in those days -- and still do -- they use Munsell, you know, color chips or they use the Bridgeway color system, but all of those are

quantifiable. You could use a colorimeter to do that.

So the fact that they were qualitative in the first place doesn't mean that you can't quantify them; but even if you can't quantify them, you can still -- any good systematist can lay out those specimens and say yeah, on average, you know, these things have larger X or smaller Y than this other set does. And that, you know, could be repeated by individual after individual after individual. So I would not agree with a general statement that -- that qualitative characters are somehow less valid than quantitative characters are.

DR. RAMEY: No, I think you missed the point there. I was really trying to iterate this -- if qualitative basis was the original basis, then by the same argument, a qualitative assessment, especially with additional data from multiple lines of evidence, should be adequate. But thanks for your opinion, Jim.

DR. PATTON: You bet.

DR. STEPPAN: Well, actually, can I sort of take the first part of Rob's question and maybe rephrase it? And this may not have been what Rob was asking, but it's one that I'm curious about. So if the, let's say, one or more of the characters are rather imprecisely defined, is the level of the test perhaps a

bit lower, that is, if it's an imprecise definition, does one have to do -- can one use certain qualitative assessments to say that no, this does not actually seem to be consistent or a characteristic?

DR. PATTON: Well, I guess my argument -- my simple argument would be I don't care how, you know, precisely or imprecisely the character is stated in the original description. If an author says X about a particular character, then I think it's incumbent upon a reviser to evaluate that character. Now, it may be difficult to evaluate it as the -- the evaluator may finally decide that it's not possible to evaluate it because the level of precision in the description is so poor, but that is a statement that has to come forth. You can't opt to already make the decision to not look at that character because you think that it has a certain level of imprecision with regard to the way it's stated.

DR. STEPPAN: And on a related point, to what extent are some of these values? How do they characterize population, as an example, averaging smaller in most cranial measurements taken as one of the comparisons to campestris? So what is it -- how do you actually determine where preblei is smaller on average? Does this simply require demonstrating that

there -- that the mean for the geographics of the populations is statistically less; or is it that for each population it's statistically smaller than each of the populations in campestris; or just that the majority of individuals in preblei would be smaller, the majority of individuals in campestris?

DR. PATTON: Well, remember, I just got Krutzch's monograph right here in my little hands, and so I remember what he says. He is -- in that statement, he says, from topo types of campestris, preblei differs as follows, okay. And one of those is averaging smaller than most cranial measurements taken. That's comparing his sample of preblei to topo types of campestris and not to the geographic variation within campestris.

DR. STEPPAN: So then how do you evaluate that?

DR. PATTON: You have to go back -- I mean, if you want to evaluate that statement, you have to go back and do what Krutzch did with larger -- you know, if you've got larger samples of preblei, compare them to larger samples or to at least his samples of topo types of campestris, all right. Now, that still begs the issue they may be -- preblei may be on average smaller than topo types of campestris, but that still begs the issue as to whether that difference in size is

final through that area or whether there's a step in that climb, and that's where additional geographic analysis, you know, would come to play.

DR. STEPPAN: Okay. Are there any other questions? Jim, do you have any final thoughts you'd like to leave us with or --

DR. PATTON: No, I just wish you luck. I wouldn't want to be in your shoes. I don't think the subspecies concept is one that science or the legal system will ever -- you know, for which one will ever develop a clear-cut and universally applied set of rules. So good luck to you.

DR. STEPPAN: Okay. Well, thank you very much for your time.

DR. DUMBACHER: Thanks, Jim.

DR. PATTON: You're more than welcome. Yeah, enjoy yourselves.

DR. STEPPAN: We will, thanks.

DR. PATTON: Bye-bye.

DR. STEPPAN: Bye.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. We've got a long break. The panel says they want to take a -- both a break now to talk amongst themselves and then lunch, and so we're looking to see you back here at 1 o'clock.

(Noon recess taken from 11:06 p.m. to 1:04

p.m.)

DR. COURTNEY: All right. I think Lisa just stepped out to do the whipping in to make sure that everybody's here. So we've, essentially, reached the point where we've heard pretty much what we need to hear and at least we think what we need to hear. The panel is going to read you a statement in a minute stating where we are at the moment. And I guess before we do that, I should say a couple of things.

Firstly, there's still one or two loose ends that we're tying up. We're still going to look at the chromatograms in Dr. Ramey's group, and we should get those later this afternoon. I believe that we still have a statement coming in from the Vignieri group on morphological issues, and I was told it was on the email; but I haven't seen it yet. And I think that's it in terms of any last bit of information that we're waiting for, right?

The -- essentially just so you understand our process, we're under the gun. We don't have a lot of time in order to fulfill our contract, and the Fish and Wildlife Service has even less time once they get our report to decide what to do with it; so we're pretty much constrained into going where we are now.

If you have additional information or

additional things you want to bring forward to us, you know, now is your opportunity. Actually, you know, my son is getting married in about 10 days' time, so I feel like I'm the guy standing up in the front saying speak now or forever hold your peace. So quite seriously, this is your opportunity to talk to us where -- we feel pretty comfortable, at least the panel will tell you, is comfortable where we are. If you have things to bring to us, now is your chance.

So before we go any further, we should give -- has anybody got stuff that they are wanting to raise? Yes?

MS. ROBERTSON: I have the Bergstrom printed out.

DR. COURTNEY: Yes, thank you.

DR. DUMBACHER: What are these again?

DR. COURTNEY: Thank you. Anybody else? Any last statements, questions? In which case, then, here's what we're going to do. You do?

DR. KING: Yes. I do want to say that there is one paper out there that's been accepted for publication in Conservation Biology that we haven't discussed here and that is the paper by Sue Haig which offers some guidance, suggestions on how to -- how to deal with the subspecies issue with the underlying

Endangered Species Act. And if you haven't seen that, I'll be happy to give you a copy.

DR. COURTNEY: Is that the one we looked at as part of the spotted owl process? Because that was a conceptual paper, it wasn't a spotted owl paper.

DR. KING: I don't believe so. This was just accepted in the last month or so, a couple of months ago, and it should be considered in the press.

DR. COURTNEY: Is that publicly available or can we --

DR. DUMBACHER: I can write to Sue. I'm corresponding to her about several other issues, so I could ask her about it.

DR. KING: I have the PDF of it on my laptop.

DR. COURTNEY: What I meant is can we give it to everybody else?

DR. KING: I think so, yes.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, that would be great.

DR. KING: It should have some very -- I didn't realize that we weren't going to be talking any more this afternoon or I would have brought it up before we broke up, but there's a copy of it.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. Well, that looks

like it's relevant.

DR. DUMBACHER: Do you think you could email a PDF when you get a chance to the Preble's?

DR. KING: Or if you have a flash drive, I can put it on there right now.

DR. COURTNEY: I think just in the interest of completeness, we should make sure before everybody leaves that they have access to this stuff.

DR. KING: I'll be happy to do that.

DR. COURTNEY: But I think you can do it directly or ask Lisa to photocopy.

DR. DUMBACHER: As we mentioned earlier, we're going to try and examine a variety of different approaches, and so if there's something new out there that somebody sees as caliber, we'd be more than happy to include that and do our best to include our evaluation of it.

DR. COURTNEY: Okay. Anything else? If not --

MS. ROBERTSON: Is the panel meeting with Hsiu-Ping?

DR. COURTNEY: We're going to get ahold of the doctor and have asked her questions by email. I don't believe we've been on email to find out responses yet.

DR. DUMBACHER: Yeah, I haven't been.

DR. COURTNEY: But that whole issue about comments or questions about the Ramey group's data is still part of our process. We haven't closed the door on that.

DR. KING: I have a series of questions to you for you to consider.

DR. COURTNEY: We'll certainly consider this.

DR. DUMBACHER: For Hsiu-Ping?

DR. COURTNEY: Yeah. So remember that, the two things that I said we were going to follow up on. One being that issue and one being those things that you've taken care of for us.

All right. One thing I have to tell you is that Dr. Van Den Bussce, of course, wasn't able to participate. I've left him messages. I don't think it's a good sign that he didn't even to reply to those messages, so obviously his personal family issues are serious.

We talked over with the panel about what best to do about that, and I guess the feeling was that since he's not been part of this meeting and since these panelists at least felt that things were moving in a good direction, that we decided that we would ask him

questions but that he wouldn't get a vote from here on out. You know, we might draw on him as a resource to talk to about, you know, mammalogy issues but that, essentially, the report would be written by the three panelists you see in front of you.

Does anybody have any questions about that? If not, then, you know, you've had your chance to speak, and I'm going to let the panel read their statement.

DR. DUMBACHER: Okay. On behalf of the panelist, we just wanted to say we've had a marvelous opportunity here to examine these very two -- these two very large data sets, explore the differences in data types, data quality, data quantity, different sampling genes, as well as differences in the analyses and interpretation.

U.S. Fish and Wildlife Services has also provided a number of thorough opinions and critiques of both bodies of work that have been extremely valuable to us, and we considered them all.

Furthermore, we've had opportunities to directly address all of our concerns and ask questions of the principal investigators and other people who have looked at these data. We think that both studies contributed major advances in our understanding of the

biology and the evolutionary history of these organisms, and we commend both Dr. King and Dr. Ramey for their contributions to this effort. These large data sets, sophisticated analyses represent a lot of hard work and dedication to these issues.

And at this time, we think we have a pretty good -- we have a good understanding of the issues and the basis for the differences between these two sets of conclusions and we'll explain this in detail in our final report.

So we'd like to reiterate our appreciation to all the people who have participated, in particular to Dr. Ramey and Dr. King. We'd also like to thank the audience for your questions and your participation, and we appreciate everyone's effort to keep this process as professional as it has been. So thank you very much, everyone, and that's all we would like to say at this time.

DR. COURTNEY: I, however, get the last word, which is this is always a difficult thing in terms of running these sorts of processes and this was a charged issue and obviously it's been handled in an extremely professional way, and I just want to commend you all.

I also wanted to make it clear, the press

is still here. I think sometimes people look for winners and losers, and I think we're the winner in this case, and the winner is the scientific process, which is, I think, honored by what we've all tried to do and that what you've seen is a fair and professional exposition of the facts, and there is no need to identify a winner in personal terms. The winner is the process that we've seen here.

And I also want to express my personal thanks to all of you here, particularly to Dr. Ramey and King, not just for the process here, but remember my joke about Machiavelli and my quote about Machiavelli and about what happens if you actually comment on things where, you know, you try and get into actually what's really the facts, clumsy truth. I think we should all acknowledge that there are forces that might prevent us from perhaps engaging in these sorts of issues and that would be a shame. And if we choose not to engage in issues which are of public interest, and I think we should commend all those who do choose to engage in issues in public interest like this and we should leave it like that.

Congratulations to all of you. I appreciate the effort you-all put into this, and I hope that you will continue to do this. So thank you

all. That's it. We're done.

WHEREUPON, the within proceedings were concluded at the approximate hour of 1:16 p.m. on the 7th day of July, 2006.

* * * * *

REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE

STATE OF COLORADO)
) ss.
CITY AND COUNTY OF DENVER)

I, LYNNETTE L. COPENHAVER, Certified Shorthand Reporter and Notary Public, State of Colorado, do hereby certify that the said proceedings were taken in machine shorthand by me at the time and place aforesaid and was thereafter reduced to typewritten form; that the foregoing is a true transcript of the questions asked, testimony given, and proceedings had.

I further certify that I am not employed by, related to, nor of counsel for any of the parties herein, nor otherwise interested in the outcome of this litigation.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have affixed my signature this 21st day of July, 2006.

My commission expires April 26, 2010.

_____ Reading and Signing was requested.

_____ Reading and Signing was waived.

__X__ Reading and Signing is not required.